11643. h. 35.

THE
BOTANIC GARDEN.
PART THE SECOND.

BRITISH MUSEUM

THE

BOTANIC GARDEN.

PART II.

CONTAINING

THE LOVES OF THE PLANTS.

A POEM.

WITH

PHILOSOPHICAL NOTES.

VOLUME THE SECOND.

Vivunt in Venerem frondes; nemus omne per altum
Felix arbor amat; nutant ad mutua Palmæ
Fœdera, populeo ſuſpirat Populus ictu,
Et Platani Platanis, Alnoque aſſibilat Alnus.

CLAUD. EPITH.

THE FOURTH EDITION.

DUDLIN:
PRINTED BY J. MOORE, No. 45, COLLEGE-GREEN.
1796.

BRITISH MUSEUM

ADVERTISEMENT.

THE general deſign of the following ſheets is to inliſt Imagination under the banner of Science, and to lead her votaries form the looſer analogies, which dreſs out the imagery of poetry, to the ſtricter ones, which from the ratiocination of philoſophy. While their particular deſign is to induce the ingenious to cultivate the knowledge of BOTANY; by introducing them to the veſtibule of that delightful ſcience, and recommending to their attention the immortal works of the Swediſh Naturaliſt LINNEUS.

In the firſt Poem, or Economy of Vegetation, the phyſiology of Plants is delivered; and the operation of the Elements, as far as they may be ſuppoſed to affect the growth of Vegetables.

In the ſecond poem, or LOVES OF THE PLANTS, which is here preſented to the Reader, the Sexual Syſtem of LINNEUS is explained, with the remarkable properties of many particular plants.

The author has withheld this work (excepting a few pages) many years from the preſs, according to the rule of Horace, hoping to have rendered it more worthy the acceptance of the public,—but finds at length, that he is leſs able, from diſuſe, to correct the poetry; and, from want of leiſure, to amplify the annotations.

PREFACE.

LINNEUS has divided the vegetable world into 24 Claſſes; theſe Claſſes into about 120 Orders; theſe Orders contain about 2000 Families, or Genera; and theſe Families about 20,000 Species; beſides the innumerable Varieties, which the accidents of climate or cultivation have added to theſe Species.

The Claſſes are diſtinguiſhed from each other in this ingenious ſyſtem, by the number, ſituation, adheſion, or reciprocal proportion of the males in each flower. The Orders, in many of theſe Claſſes, are diſtinguiſhed by the number, or other circumſtances of the females. The Families, or Genera, are characterized by the analogy of all the parts of the flower or fructification. The Species are diſtinguiſhed by the foliage of the plant; and the Varieties by any accidental circumſtance of colour, taſte, or odour; the ſeeds of theſe do not always produce plants ſimilar to the parent; as in our numerous fruit-trees and garden flowers; which are propagated by grafts or layers.

The firſt eleven Claſſes include the plants, in whoſe flowers both the ſexes reſide; and in which the Males or Stamens are neither united, nor unequal in height when at maturity; and are therefore diſtinguiſhed from each other ſimply by the number of males in each flower, as is ſeen in the annexed Plate, copied from the Dictionaire Botanique of M. Bulliard, in which the numbers of each diviſion refer to the Botanic Claſſes.

CLASS I. One Male, *Monandria*; includes the plants which poſſeſs but One Stamen in each flower.

II. Two Males, *Diandria*. Two Stamens.

III. Three Males, *Triandria*. Three Stamens.

IV. Four Males, *Tetrandria*. Four Stamens.

V. Five Males, *Pentandria*. Five Stamens.

VI. Six Males, *Hexandria*. Six Stamens.

VII. Seven Males, *Heptandria*. Seven Stamens.

VIII. Eight Males, *Octandria*. Eight Stamens.

IX. Nine Males, *Enneandria.* Nine Stamens.

X. Ten Males, *Decandria.* Ten Stamens.

XI. Twelve Males, *Dodecandria.* Twelve Stamens.

The next two Claſſes are diſtinguiſhed not only by the number of equal and diſunited males, as in the above eleven Claſſes, but require an additional circumſtance to be attended to, *viz.* whether the males or ſtamens be ſituated on the calyx, or not.

XII. Twenty Males, *Icoſandria.* Twenty Stamens inſerted on the calyx or flower-cup; as is well ſeen in the laſt Figure of No. xii. in the annexed Plate.

XIII. Many Males, *Polyandria.* From 20 to 100 Stamens, which do not adhere to the calyx; as is well ſeen in the firſt Figure of No. xiii. in the annexed Plate.

In the next two Claſſes, not only the number of ſtamens are to be obſerved, but the reciprocal proportions in reſpect to height.

XIV. Two Powers, *Didynamia.* Four Stamens, of which two are lower than the other two; as is ſeen in the two firſt Figures of No. xiv.

XV. Four Powers, *Tetradynamia.* Six Stamens, of which four are taller, and the two lower ones oppoſite to each other; as is ſeen in the third Figure of the upper row in No. 15.

The five ſubſequent Claſſes are diſtinguiſhed not by the number of the males, or ſtamens, but by their union or adheſion, either by their anthers, or filaments, or to the female or piſtil.

XVI. ONE BROTHERHOOD, *Monadelphia.* Many Stamens united by their filaments into one company; as in the ſecond Figure below of No. xvi.

XVII. TWO BROTHERHOODS, *Diadelphia.* Many Stamens united by their filaments into two companies; as in the uppermoſt Fig. No. xvii.

XVIII. MANY BROTHERHOODS, *Polyadelphia.* Many Stamens united by their filaments into three or more companies, as in No. xviii.

XIX. CONFEDERATE MALES, *Syngeneſia.* Many Stamens united by their anthers; as in the firſt and ſecond Figures, No. xix.

XX. FEMININE MALES, *Gynandria.* Many Stamens attached to the piſtil.

The next three Claſſes conſiſt of plants, whoſe flowers contain but one of the ſexes; or if ſome of them contain both ſexes, there are other flowers accompanying them of but one ſex.

XXI. ONE HOUSE, *Monœcia*. Male flowers and female flowers ſeparate, but on the ſame plant.

XXII. TWO HOUSES, *Diœcia*. Male flowers and female flowers ſeparate, on different plants.

XXIII. POLYGAMY, *Polygamia*. Male and female flowers on one or more plants, which have at the ſame time flowers of both ſexes.

The laſt Claſs contains the plants whoſe flowers are not diſcernible.

XXIV. CLANDESTINE MARRIAGE. *Cryptogamia*.

The Orders of the firſt thirteen Claſſes are founded on the number of Females, or Piſtils, and diſtinguiſhed by the names, ONE FEMALE, *Monogynia*. TWO FEMALES, *Digynia*. THREE FEMALES, *Trigynia*, *&c.* as is ſeen in No. 1. which repreſents a plant of one male, one female; and in the firſt Figure of No. xi. which repreſents a flower with twelve males, and three females; (for, where the piſtils have no apparent ſtyles, the ſummits, or ſtigmas, are to be numbered) and in the firſt figure of No. xii. which repreſents a flower with twenty males and many females; and in the laſt Figure of the ſame No. which has twenty males and one female; and in No. xiii. which repreſents a flower with many males and many females.

The claſs of Two Powers, is divided into two natural Orders; into ſuch as have their ſeeds naked at the bottom of the calyx, or flower cup; and ſuch as have their ſeeds covered; as is ſeen in No. xiv. Fig. 3. and 5.

The Claſs of Four Powers, is divided alſo into two Orders; in one of theſe the ſeeds are incloſed in a ſilicule, as in *Shepherd's purſe.* No. xiv. Fig 5. In the other they are incloſed in a ſilique, as in *Wall-flower.* Fig. 4.

In all the other Claſſes, excepting the Claſſes Confederate Males, and Clandeſtine Marriage, as the character of each Claſs is diſtinguiſhed by the ſituations of the males; the character of the Orders is marked by the numbers of them. In the Claſs One Brotherhood, No. xvi: Fig. 3. the Order of ten males is repreſented. And in the Claſs Two Brotherhoods, No. xvii. Fig. 2. the Order ten males is repreſented.

In the Claſs Confederate Males, the Orders are chiefly diſtinguiſhed by the fertility or barrenneſs of the florets of the diſk, or ray of the compound flower.

And in the Claſs of Clandestine Marriage, the four Orders are termed Ferns, Moſses, Flags, and Fungusses.

The Orders are again divided into Genera, or Families, which are all natural aſſociations, and are deſcribed from the general reſemblances of the parts of fructification, in reſpect to their number, form, ſituation, and reciprocal proportion. Theſe are the Calyx, or Flower-cup, as ſeen in No. iv. Fig. 1. No. x. Fig. 1. and 3. No. xiv. Fig. 1. 2. 3. 4. Second, the Corol, or Bloſſom, as ſeen in No. i. ii. &c. Third, the Males, or Stamens; as in No. iv. Fig. 1. and No. viii. Fig. 1. Fourth, the Females, or Piſtils; as in No. i. No. xii. Fig. 1. No. xiv. Fig. 3. No. xv. Fig. 3. Fifth, the Pericarp or Fruit-veſſel; as No. xv. Fig. 4. 5. No. xvii. Fig. 2. Sixth, the *S*eeds.

The illuſtrious author of the Sexual Syſtem of Botany, in his preface to his account of the Natural Orders, ingeniouſly imagines, that one plant of each Natural Order was created in the beginning; and that the intermarriages of theſe produced one plant of every Genus, or Family; and that the intermarriages of theſe Generic, or Family plants, produced all the ſpecies: and laſtly, that the intermarriages of the individuals of the Species produced the Varieties.

In the following Poem, the name or number of the Claſs or Order of each plant is printed in Italics; as "*Two* brother ſwains." "*One* Houſe contains them," and the word "*ſecret,*" expreſſes the Claſs of Clandeſtine Marriage.

The Reader, who wiſhes to become further acquainted with this delightful field of ſcience, is adviſed to ſtudy the words of the Great Maſter, and is apprized that they are exactly and literally tranſlated into Engliſh, by a Society at Litchfield, in four Volumes Octavo.

To the SYSTEM OF VEGETABLES is prefixed a copious explanation of all the Terms uſed in Botany, tranſlated from a theſis of Dr. Elmsgreen, with the plates and references from the Philoſophia Botannica of Linneus.

To the FAMILIES OF PLANTS is prefixed a Catalogue of the names of plants, and other Botanic Terms, carefully accented, to ſhew their proper pronunciation; a work of great labour, and which was much wanted, not only by beginners, but by proficients in Botany.

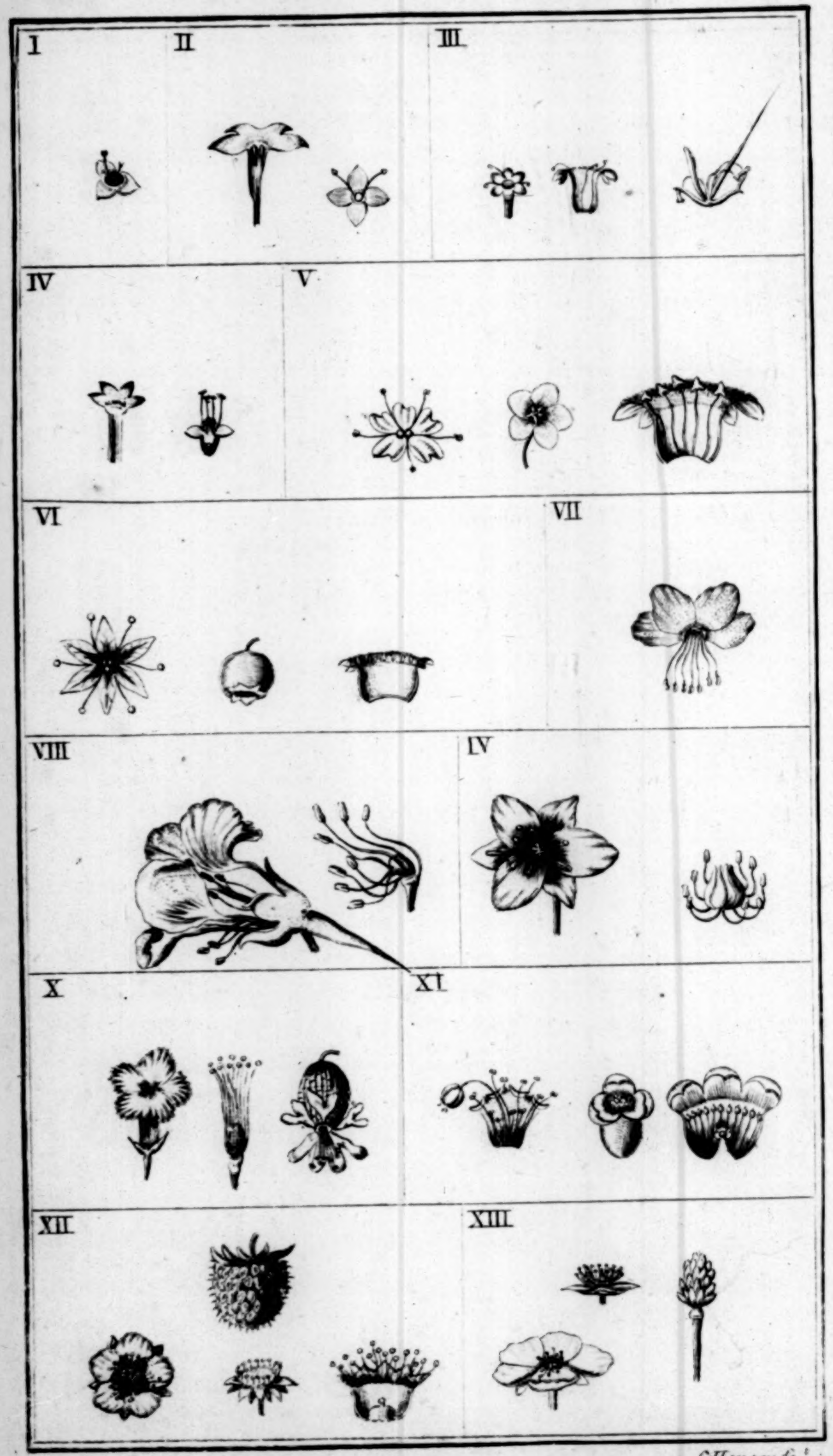
PROEM.

GENTLE READER!

LO, here a CAMERA OBSCURA is preſented to thy view, in which are lights and ſhades dancing on a whited canvas, and magnified into apparent life!—if thou art perfectly at leiſure for ſuch trivial amuſement, walk in, and view the wonders of my INCHANTED GARDEN.

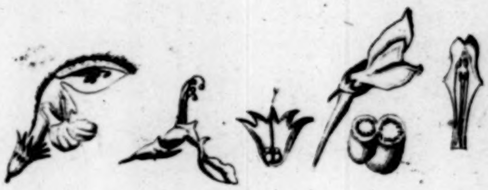
Whereas P. OVIDIUS NASO, a great Necromancer in the famous Court of AUGUSTUS CÆSAR, did by art poetic tranſmute Men, Women, and even Gods and Goddeſſes, into Trees and Flowers; I have undertaken by ſimilar art to reſtore ſome of them to their original animality, after having remained priſoners ſo long in their reſpective vegetable manſions; and have here exhibited them before thee. Which thou may'ſt contemplate as diverſe little pictures ſuſpended over the chimney of a Lady's dreſſing-room, *connected only by a ſlight feſtoon of ribbons*. And which, though thou may'ſt not be acquainted with the originals, may amuſe thee by the beauty of their perſons, their graceful attitudes, or the brilliancy of their dreſs.

FAREWELL.

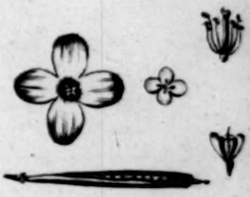


C. Henecy fc.

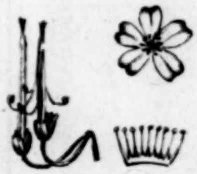
XIV



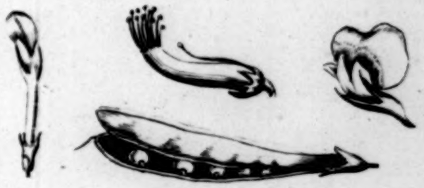
XV



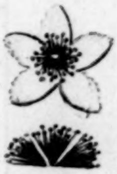
XVI



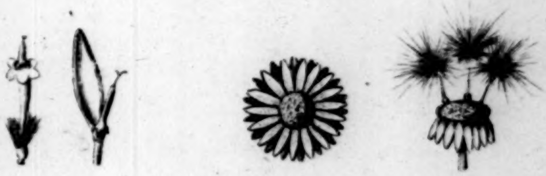
XVII



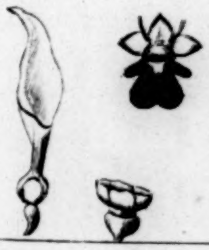
XVIII



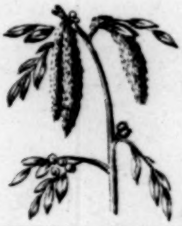
XIX



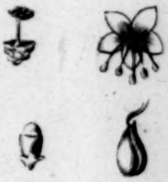
XX



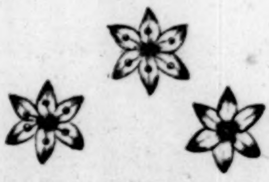
XXI



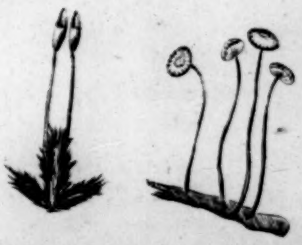
XXII



XXIII



XXIV



C. Henecy fc.

THE
LOVES
OF THE
PLANTS.

CANTO I.

DESCEND, ye hovering Sylphs! aerial Quires,
And ſweep with little hands your ſilver lyres;
With fairy footſteps print your graſſy rings,
Ye Gnomes! accordant to the tinkling ſtrings;
While in ſoft notes I tune to oaten reed 5
Gay hopes, and amorous ſorrows of the mead.——
From giant Oaks, that wave their branches dark,
To the dwarf Moſs, that clings upon their bark,
What Beaux and Beauties crowd the gaudy groves,
And woo and win their vegetable Loves. 10

Vegetable Loves. l. 10. Linneus, the celebrated Swediſh naturaliſt, has demonſtrated, that all flowers contain families of males or females, or both; and on their marriages has conſtructed his invaluable ſyſtem of Botany.

How Snowdrops cold, and blue-eyed Harebels blend
Their tender tears, as o'er the ſtream they bend;
The loveſick Violet, and the Primroſe pale
Bow their ſweet heads, and whiſper to the gale;
With ſecret ſighs the Virgin Lily droops,
And jealous Cowſlips hang their tawny cups.
How the young Roſe in beauty's damaſk pride
Drinks the warm bluſhes of his baſhful bride;
With honey'd lips enamour'd Woodbines meet,
Claſp with fond arms, and mix their kiſſes ſweet.—

Stay thy ſoft-murmuring waters, gentle Rill;
Huſh, whiſpering Winds, ye ruſtling Leaves, be ſtill;
Reſt, ſilver Butterflies, your quivering wings;
Alight, ye Beetles, from your airy rings;
Ye painted Moths, your gold-eyed plumage furl,
Bow your wide horns, your ſpiral trunks uncurl;
Glitter, ye Glow-worms, on your moſſy beds;
Deſcend, ye Spiders, on your lengthen'd threads;
Slide here, ye horned Snails, with varniſh'd ſhells;
Ye Bee-nymphs, liſten in your waxen cells!—

BOTANIC MUSE! who in this latter age
Led by your airy hand the Swediſh ſage,
Bade his keen eye your ſecret haunts explore
On dewy dell, high wood, and winding ſhore;
Say on each leaf how tiny Graces dwell;
How laugh the Pleaſures in a bloſſom's bell;
How inſect Loves ariſe on cobweb wings,
Aim their light ſhafts, and point their little ſtings.

" Firſt the tall **Canna** lifts his curled brow
Erect to heaven, and plights his nuptial vow;
The virtuous pair, in milder regions born,
Dread the rude blaſt of Autumn's icy morn;
Round the chill fair he folds his crimſon veſt,
And claſps the timorous beauty to his breaſt.

Thy love, **Callitriche**, *two* Virgins ſhare,
Smit with thy ſtarry eye and radiant hair;——
On the green margin ſits the youth, and laves
His floating train of treſſes in the waves;
Sees his fair features paint the ſtreams that paſs,
And bends for ever o'er the watery glaſs.

Two brother ſwains, of **Collin**'s gentle name,
The ſame their features, and their forms the ſame,

Canna. l. 39. Cane, or Indian Reed, One male and one female inhabit each flower. It is brought from between the tropics to our hot-houſes, and bears a beautiful crimſon flower; the ſeeds are uſed as ſhot by the Indians, and are ſtrung for prayer-beads in ſome catholic countries.

Callitriche. l. 45. Fine-Hair, Stargraſs. One male and two females inhabit each flower. The upper leaves grow in form of a ſtar, whence it is called Stellaria Aquatica by Ray and others; its ſtems and leaves float far on the water, and are often ſo matted together, as to bear a perſon walking on them. The male ſometimes lives in a ſeparate flower.

Collinſonia. l. 51. Two males, one female. I have lately obſerved a very ſingular circumſtance in this flower; the two males ſtand widely diverging from each other, and the female bends herſelf into contact firſt with one of them, and after ſome time leaves this, and applies herſelf to the other. It is probable one of the anthers may be mature before the other. See note on Glorioſa and Geniſta. The females in Nigella, devil in the buſh, are very tall compared to the males; and bending over in a circle to them, give the flower ſome reſemblance to a

With rival love for fair COLLINIA ſigh,
Knit the dark brow, and roll the unſteady eye.
With ſweet concern the pitying beauty mourns,
And ſooths with ſmiles the jealous pair by turns.

Sweet blooms GENISTA in the myrtle ſhade,
And *ten* fond brothers woo the haughty maid.
Two knights before thy fragrant altar bend,
Adored MELISSA! and *two* ſquires attend.

regal crown. The female of the epilobium anguſtifolium, roſe bay willow herb, bends down amongſt the males for ſeveral days, and becomes upright again when impregnated.

Geniſta. l. 57. Dyer's broom. Ten males and one female inhabit this flower. The males are generally united at the bottom in two ſets, whence Linneus has named the claſs " two brotherhoods." In the Geniſta, however, they are united in but one ſet. The flowers of this claſs are called papilionaceous, from their reſemblance to a butterfly, as the pea-bloſſom. In the Spartium Scoparium, or common-broom, I have lately obſerved a curious circumſtance, the males or ſtamens are in two ſets, one ſet riſing a quarter of an inch above the other; the upper ſet does not arrive at their maturity ſo ſoon as the lower, and the ſtigma, or head of the female, is produced amongſt the upper or immature ſet; but as ſoon as the piſtil grows tall enough to burſt open the keel-leaf, or hood of the flower, it bends itſelf round in an inſtant, like a French horn, and inſerts its head, or ſtigma, amongſt the lower or mature ſet of males. The piſtil, or female, continues to grow in length; and in a few days the ſtigma arrives again amongſt the upper ſet, by the time they become mature. This wonderful contrivance is readily ſeen by opening the keel-leaf of the flowers of broom before they burſt ſpontaneouſly. See note on Collinſonia, Glorioſa, Draba.

Meliſſa. l. 60. Balm. In each flower there are four males and one female; two of the males ſtand higher than the other two; whence the name of the claſs " two powers." I have obſerved in the Ballota, and others of this claſs, that the two lower ſtamens, or males become mature before the two higher. After they have ſhed their duſt, they turn themſelves away outwards; and the piſtil, or female, continuing

MEADIA's ſoft chains *five* ſuppliant beaux confeſs,
And hand in hand the laughing belle addreſs;
Alike to all, ſhe bows with wanton air,
Rolls her dark eye, and waves her golden hair.

Woo'd with long care, CURCUMA cold and ſhy 65
Meets her fond huſband with averted eye:

to grow a little taller, is applied to the upper ſtamens. See Glorioſa, and Geniſta.

All the plants of this claſs, which have naked ſeeds, are aromatic. The Marum, and Nepeta are particularly delightful to cats; no other brute animals ſeem pleaſed with any odours but thoſe of their food or prey.

Meadia, l. 61. Dodecatheon, American Cowſlip, Five males and one female. The males, or anthers, touch each other. The uncommon beauty of this flower accaſioned Linneus to give it a name ſignifying the twelve heathen gods; and Dr. Mead to affix his own name to it. The piſtil is much longer than the ſtamens, hence the flower-ſtalks have their elegant bend, that the ſtigma may hang downwards to receive the fecundating duſt of the anthers. And the petals are ſo beautifully turned back to prevent the rain or dew drops from ſliding down and waſhing off this duſt prematurely; and at the ſame time expoſing it to the light and air. As ſoon as the ſeeds are formed, it erects all the flower-ſtalks to prevent them from falling out; and thus loſes the beauty of its figure. Is this a mechanical effect, or does it indicate a vegetable ſtorgé to preſerve its offspring? See note on Ilex, and Glorioſa.

In the Meadia, the Borago, Cyclamen, Solanum, and many others, the filaments are very ſhort compared with the ſtyle. Hence it became neceſſary, 1ſt. to furniſh the ſtamens with long anthers. 2. To lengthen and bend the peduncles or flower-ſtalk, that the flower might hang downwards. 3. To reflect the petals. 4th. To erect theſe peduncles when the germ was fecundated. We may reaſon upon this by obſerving, that all this apparatus might have been ſpared, if the filaments alone had grown longer; and that thence in theſe flowers that the filaments are the moſt unchangeable parts; and that thence their comparative length, in reſpect to the ſtyle, would afford a moſt permanent mark of their generic character.

Curcuma. l. 65. Turmeric. One male and one female inhabit this flower; but there are beſides four imperfect males, or filaments, with-

Four beardleſs youths the obdurate beauty move
With ſoft attentions of Platonic love.

out anthers upon them, called by Linneus eunuchs. The flax of our country has ten filaments, and but five of them are terminated with anthers; the Portugal flax has ten perfect males, or ſtamens; the Verbena of our country has four males; that of Sweden has but two; the genus Albuca, the Bignonia Catalpa, Gratiola, and hemlock leaved Geranium have only half their filaments crowned with anthers. In like manner the florets, which form the rays of the flowers of the order fruſtraneous polygamy of the claſs ſyngeneſia, or confederate males, as the ſun-flower, are furniſhed with a ſtyle only, and no ſtigma: and are thence barren. There is alſo a ſtyle without a ſtigma in the whole order diœcia gynandria; the male flowers of which are thence barren. The Opulus is another plant, which contains ſome unprolific flowers. In like manner ſome tribes of inſects have males, females, and neuters among them: as bees, waſps, ants.

There is a curious circumſtance belonging to the claſs of inſects which have two wings, or diptera, analogous to the rudiments of ſtamens above deſcribed; viz. two little knobs are found placed each on a ſtalk or peduncle, generally under a little arched ſcale; which appear to be rudiments of hinder wings; and are called by Linneus, halteres, or poiſers, a term of his introduction. A. T. Bladh. Amœn. Acad. V. 7. Other animals have marks of having in a long proceſs of time undergone changes in ſome parts of their bodies, which may have been effected to accommodate them to new ways of procuring their food. The exiſtence of teats on the breaſts of male animals, and which are generally replete with a thin kind of milk at their nativity, is a wonderful inſtance of this kind. Perhaps all the productions of nature are in their progreſs to greater perfection; an idea countenanced by the modern diſcoveries and deductions concerning the progreſſive formation of the ſolid parts of the terraqueous globe, and conſonant to the dignity of the Creator of all things.

Theſe anther-leſs filaments ſeem to be an endeavour of the plant to produce more ſtamens, and would appear from ſome experiments of M. Reynier, inſtituted for another purpoſe: he cut away the ſtamens of many flowers, with deſign to prevent their fecundity, and in many inſtances the flower threw out new filaments from the wounded parts of different lengths; but did not produce new anthers. The experiments were made on the geum rivale, different kinds of mallows, and the æchinops ritro. Critical Review for March, 1788.

With vain deſires the penſive ALCEA burns,
And, like ſad ELOISA, loves and mourns. 70
The freckled IRIS owns a fiercer flame,
And *three* unjealous huſbands wed the dame.

Alcea. l. 69. Flore pleno. Double hollyhock. The double flowers, ſo much admired by the floriſts, are termed by the botaniſt vegetable monſters; in ſome of theſe the petals are multiplied three or four times, but without excluding the ſtamens, hence they produce ſome ſeeds, as Campanula and Stramoneum; but in others the petals become ſo numerous as totally to exclude the ſtamens, or males; as Caltha, Peonia, and Alcea; theſe produce no ſeeds, and are termed eunuchs. Philoſ. Botan. No. 150.

Theſe vegetable monſters are formed in many ways. 1ſt. By the multiplication of the petals and the excluſion of the nectaries, as in larkſpur. 2d. By the multiplication of the nectaries and excluſion of the petals; as in columbine. 3d. In ſome flowers growing in cymes, the wheel-ſhape flowers in the margin are multiplied to the excluſion of the bell-ſhape flowers in the centre; as in gelder-roſe. 4th. By the elongation of the florets in the centre. Inſtances of both theſe are found in daiſy and feverfew; for other kinds of vegatable monſters, ſee Plantago.

The perianth is not changed in double flowers, hence the genus or family may be often diſcovered by the calyx, as in Hepatica, Ranunculus, Alcea. In thoſe flowers, which have many petals, the loweſt ſeries of the petals remains unchanged in reſpect to number; hence the natural number of the petals is eaſily diſcovered. As in poppies, roſes, and Nigella, or devil in a buſh. Phil. Bot. p. 128.

Iris. l. 71. Flower de Luce. Three males, one female. Some of the ſpecies have a beautifully freckled flower; the large ſtigma or head of the female covers the three males, counterfeiting a petal with its diviſions.

In the Perſian Iris the end of the lower petal is purple, with white edges and orange ſtreaks, creeping, as it were, into the mouth of the flower like an inſect; by which deception in its native climate it probably prevents a ſimilar inſect from plundering it of its honey: the edges of the lower petal lap over thoſe of the upper one, which prevents it from opening too wide on fine days, and facilitates its return at night; whence the rain is excluded, and the air admitted. See Polymorpha, Rubia, and Cypripedia in Vol. I.

Cupressus dark diſdains his duſky bride,
One dome contains them, but *two* beds divide.
The proud **Osyris** flies his angry fair, 75
Two houſes hold the faſhionable pair.

Cupreſſus. l. 73. Cypreſs. One Houſe. The males live in ſeparate flowers, but on the ſame plant. The males of ſome of theſe plants, which are in ſeparate flowers from the females, have an elaſtic membrane; which diſperſes their duſt to a conſiderable diſtance, when the anthers burſt open. This duſt, on a fine day, may often be ſeen like a cloud hanging round the common nettle. The males and females of all the cone-bearing plants are in ſeparate flowers, either on the ſame or on different plants; they produce reſins, and many of them are ſuppoſed to ſupply the moſt durable timber: what is called Venice-turpentine is obtained from the larch by wounding the bark about two feet from the ground, and catching it as it exſudes; Sandarach is procured from common juniper; and Incenſe from a juniper with yellow fruit. The unperiſhable cheſts, which contain the Egyptian mummies, were of Cypreſs; and the Cedar, with which black lead pencils are covered, is not liable to be eaten by worms. See Miln's Bot. Dict. art. coniferæ. The gates of St. Peter's church at Rome, which had laſted from the time of Conſtantine to that of Pope Eugene the fourth, that is to ſay eleven hundred years, were of Cypreſs, and had in that time ſuffered no decay. According to Thucydides, the Athenians buried the bodies of their heroes in coffins of Cypreſs, as being not ſubject to decay. A ſimilar durability has alſo been aſcribed to Cedar, Thus Horace,

——————— *ſperamus carmina fingi*
Poſſe linenda cedro, & lævi ſervanda cupreſſo.

Oſyris. l. 75. Two houſes. The males and females are on different plants. There are many inſtances on record, where female plants have been impregnated at very great diſtance from their male; the duſt diſcharged from the anthers is very light, ſmall, and copious, ſo that it may ſpread very wide in the atmoſphere, and be carried to the diſtant piſtils, without the ſuppoſition of any particular attraction; theſe plants reſemble ſome inſects, as the ants, and cochineal inſect, of which the males have wings, but not the female.

With ſtrange deformity PLANTAGO treads,
A Monſter-birth! and lifts his hundred heads;
Yet with ſoft love a gentle belle he charms,
And claſps the beauty in his hundred arms.
So hapleſs DESDEMONA, fair and young.
Won by OTHELLO's captivating tongue,
Sigh'd o'er each ſtrange and piteous tale, diſtreſs'd,
And ſunk enamour'd on his ſooty breaſt.

Two gentle ſhepherds and their ſiſter-wives
With thee, ANTHOXA! lead ambroſial lives;

Plantago. l. 77. Roſea. Roſe Plantain. In this vegetable monſter the bractes, or diviſions of the ſpike, become wonderfully enlarged; and are converted into leaves. The chaffy ſcales of the calyx in Xeranthemum, and in a ſpecies of Dianthus, and the glume in ſome alpine graſſes, and the ſcales of the ament in the ſalix roſea, roſe willow, grow into leaves; and produce other kinds of monſters. The double flowers become monſters by the multiplication of their petals or nectaries. See note on Alcea.

Anthoxanthum. l. 83. Vernal graſs. Two males, two females. The other graſſes have three males and two females. The flowers of this graſs give the fragrant ſcent to hay. I am informed it is frequently viviparous, that is, that it bears ſometimes roots or bulbs inſtead of ſeeds, which after a time drop off and ſtrike root into the ground. This circumſtance is ſaid to obtain in many of the alpine graſſes, whoſe ſeeds are perpetually devoured by ſmall birds. The Feſtuca Dumetorum, feſcue graſs of the buſhes, produces bulbs from the ſheaths of its ſtraw. The Allium Magicum, or magical onion, produces onions on its head, inſtead of ſeeds. The Polygonum Viviparum, viviparous biſtort, riſes about a foot high, with a beautiful ſpike of flowers, which are ſucceeded by buds or bulbs, which fall off and take root. There is a buſh frequently ſeen on birch-trees, like a bird's neſt, which ſeem to be a ſimilar attempt of nature, to produce another tree; which falling off might take root in ſpongy ground.

There is an inſtance of this double mode of production in the animal kingdom, which is equally extraordinary: the ſame ſpecies of Aphis is viviparous in ſummer, and oviparous in autumn. A. T. Bladh. Amœn. Acad. V. 7.

Where the wide heath in purple pride extends,
And ſcatter'd furze its golden luſtre blends,
Cloſed in a green receſs, unenvy'd lot!
The blue ſmoak riſes from their turf-built cot;
Boſom'd in fragrance bluſh their infant train,
Eye the warm ſun, or drink the ſilver rain.

The fair Osmunda ſeeks the ſilent dell,
The ivy canopy, and dripping cell;
There hid in ſhades *clandeſtine* rites approves,
Till the green progeny betrays her loves.

With charms deſpotic fair Chondrilla reigns
O'er the ſoft hearts of *five* fraternal ſwains;

Oſmunda. l. 93. This plant grows on moiſt rocks; the parts of its flower or its ſeeds are ſcarce diſcernible; whence Linneus has given the name of clandeſtine marriage to this claſs. The younger plants are of a beautiful vivid green.

Chondrilla. l. 97. Of the claſs Confederate Males. The numerous florets, which conſtitute the diſk of the flowers in this claſs, contain in each five males, ſurrounding one female, which are connected at top, whence the name of the claſs. An Italian writer, in a diſcourſe on the irritability of flowers, aſſerts, that if the top of the floret be touched, all the filaments which ſupport the cylindrical anther will contract themſelves, and that by thus raiſing or depreſſing the anther the whole of the prolific duſt is collected on the ſtigma. He adds, that if one filament be touched after it is ſeparated from the floret, that it will contract like the muſcular fibres of animal bodies, his experiments were tried on the Centauréa Calcitrapoides, and on artichokes, and globe-thiſtles. Diſcourſe on irritability of plants. Dodſley.

In the natural ſtate of the expanded flower of the barberry, the ſtamens lie on the petals; under the concave ſummits of which the anthers ſhelter themſelves, and in this ſituation remain perfectly rigid; but on touching the inſide of the filament near its baſe with a fine briſtle, or blunt needle, the ſtamen inſtantly bends upwards, and the anther, embracing the ſtigma, ſheds its duſt. Obſervations on the Irritation of Vegetables, by T. E. Smith, M. D.

If ſighs the changeful nymph, alike they mourn;
And, if ſhe ſmiles, with rival raptures burn. 100
So, turn'd in uniſon, Eolian Lyre!
Sounds in ſweet ſymphony thy kindred wire;
Now, gently ſwept by Zephyr's vernal wings,
Sink in ſoft cadences the love-ſick ſtrings;
And now with mingling chords, and voices higher, 105
Peal the full anthems of the aerial choir.

Five ſiſter-nymphs to join Diana's train
With thee, fair LYCHNIS! vow,—but vow in vain;
Beneath one roof reſides the virgin band,
Flies the fond ſwain, and ſcorns his offer'd hand; 110
But when ſoft hours on breezy pinions move,
And ſmiling May attunes her lute to love,
Each wanton beauty, trick'd in all her grace,
Shakes the bright dew-drops from her bluſhing face;
In gay undreſs diſplays her rival charms, 115
And calls her wondering lovers to her arms.

When the young Hours amid her tangled hair
Wove the freſh roſe-bud, and the lily fair,
Proud GLORIOSA led *three* choſen ſwains,
The bluſhing captives of her virgin chains— 120

Lychnis. l. 108. Ten males and five females. The flowers which contain the five females, and thoſe which contain the ten males, are found on different plants; and often at a great diſtance from each other. Five of the ten males arrive at their maturity ſome days before the other five, as may be ſeen by opening the corol before it naturally expands itſelf. When the females arrive at their maturity, they riſe above the petals, as if looking abroad for their diſtant huſbands; the ſcarlet ones contribute much to the beauty of our meadows in May and June.

Glorioſa. l. 119. Superba. Six males, one female. The petals of this beautiful flower with three of the ſtamens, which are firſt mature,

When Time's rude hand a bark of wrinkles ſpread
Round her weak limbs, and ſilver'd o'er her head,
Three other youths her riper years engage,
The flatter'd victims of her wily age.

So, in her wane of beauty, NINON won 125
With fatal ſmiles her gay unconſcious ſon.—
Claſp'd in his arms ſhe own'd a mother's name,—
" Deſiſt, raſh youth! reſtrain your impious flame,
" Firſt on that bed your infant-form was preſs'd,
" Born by my throes, and nurtured at my breaſt."— 130
Back as from death he ſprung, with wild amaze
Fierce on the fair he fix'd his ardent gaze;
Dropp'd on one knee, his frantic arms outſpread,
And ſtole a guilty glance towards the bed;
Then breath'd from quivering lips a whiſper'd vow, 135
And bent on heaven his pale repentant brow;

ſtand up in apparent diſorder; and the piſtil bends at nearly a right angle to inſert its ſtigma among them. In a few days, as theſe decline, the other three ſtamens bend over, and approach the piſtil. In the Fritillaria Perſica, the ſix ſtamens are of equal lengths, and the anthers lie at a diſtance from the piſtil, and three alternate ones approach firſt; and, when theſe decline, the other three approach: in the Lithrum Salicaria, (which has twelve males and one female) a beautiful red flower, which grows on the banks of rivers, ſix of the males arrive at maturity, and ſurround the female ſome time before the other ſix; when theſe decline, the other ſix riſe up, and ſupply their places. Several other flowers have in ſimilar manner two ſets of ſtamens of different ages, as Adoxa, Lychnis, Saxifraga. See Geniſta. Perhaps a difference in the time of their maturity obtains in all theſe flowers, which have numerous ſtamens. In the Kalmia the ten ſtamens lie round the piſtil like the radii of a wheel; and each anther is concealed in a nich of the corol to protect it from cold and moiſture; theſe anthers riſe ſeparately from their niches, and approach the piſtil for a time, and then recede to their former ſituations.

"Thus, thus!" he cried, and plung'd the furious dart,
And life and love guſh'd mingled from his heart.

The fell SILENE and her ſiſters fair,
Skill'd in deſtruction, ſpread the viſcous ſnare.

Silene. l. 139. Catchfly. Three females and ten males inhabit each flower; the viſcous material, which ſurrounds the ſtalks under the flowers of this plant, and of the Cucubulus Otites, is a curious contrivance to prevent various inſects from plundering the honey, or devouring the ſeed. In the Dionæa Muſcipula there is a ſtill more wonderful contrivance to prevent the depredation of inſects; The leaves are armed with long teeth, like the antennæ of inſects, and lie ſpread upon the ground round the ſtem; and are ſo irritable, that when an inſect creeps upon them, they fold up, and cruſh or pierce it to death. The laſt profeſſor Linneus, in his Supplementum Plantarum, gives the following account of the Arum Muſcivorum. The flower has the ſmell of carrion; by which the flies are invited to lay their eggs in the chamber of the flower, but in vain endeavour to eſcape, being prevented by the hairs pointing inwards; and thus periſh in the flower, whence its name of fly-eater. P. 411. in the Dypſacus is another contrivance for this purpoſe, a baſon of water is placed round each joint of the ſtem. In the Droſera is another kind of fly-trap. See Dypſacus and Droſera; the flowers of Siléne and Cucúbalus are cloſed all day, but are open and give an agreeable odour in the night. See Cerea.

I ſaw a plant of the Dionæa Muſcipula, fly-trap of Venus, this day, in the collection of Mr. Boothby at Aſhbourn-Hall, Derbyſhire, Aug. 20th, 1788; and on drawing a ſtraw along the middle of the leaves as they lay upon the ground round the ſtem, each of them, in about a ſecond of time, cloſed and doubled itſelf up, croſſing the thorns over the oppoſite edge of the leaf, like the teeth of a ſpring rat-trap: of this plant I was favoured with an elegant coloured drawing, by Miſs Maria Jackſon of Tarporly, in Cheſhire, a Lady who adds much botanical knowledge to many other elegant acquirements.

In the Apocynum Androſæmifolium, one kind of Dog's bane, the anthers converge over the nectaries, which conſiſt of five glandular oval corpuſcles ſurrounding the germ; and at the ſame time admit air to the nectaries at the interſtice between each anther. But when a fly inſerts its proboſcis between theſe anthers to plunder the honey, they converge

The harlot-band *ten* lofty bravoes ſcreen,
And frowning guard the magic nets unſeen.—
Haſte glittering nations, tenants of the air,
Oh, ſteer from hence your viewleſs courſe afar!
If with ſoft words, ſweet bluſhes, nods, and ſmiles,
The *three* dread Syrens lure you to their toils,
Limed by their art in vain you point your ſtings,
In vain the efforts of your whirring wings!—
Go, ſeek your gilded mates and infant hives,
Nor taſte the honey purchas'd with your lives!

When heaven's high vault condenſing clouds deform,
Fair **AMARYLLIS** flies the incumbent ſtorm,

cloſer, and with ſuch violence as to detain the fly, which thus generally periſhes. This account was related to me by R. W. Darwin, Eſq; of Elſton, in Nottinghamſhire, who ſhowed me the plant in flower, July 2d, 1788, with a fly thus held faſt by the end of its proboſcis, and was well ſeen by a magnifying lens, and which in vain repeatedly ſtruggled to diſengage itſelf, till the converging anthers were ſeparated by means of a pin: on ſome days he had obſerved that almoſt every flower of this elegant plant had a fly in it thus entangled; and a few weeks afterwards favoured me with his further obſervations on this ſubject.

"My Apocynum is not out of flower. I have often viſited it, and have frequently found four or five flies, ſome alive, and ſome dead, in its flower; they are generally caught by the trunk or proboſcis, ſometimes by the trunk and a leg; there is one at preſent only caught by a leg: I don't know that this plant ſleeps, as the flowers remain open in the night; yet the flies frequently make their eſcape. In a plant of Mr. Ordino's, an ingenious gardener at Newark, who is poſſeſſed of a great collection of plants, I ſaw many flowers of an Apocynum with three dead flies in each; they are a thin-bodied fly, and rather leſs than the common houſe-fly; but I have ſeen two or three other ſorts of flies thus arreſted by the plant. Aug. 12, 1788."

Amaryllis. l. 152. Formoſiſſima. Moſt beautiful Amaryllis. Six males, one female. Some of the bell-flowers cloſe their apertures at

Seeks with unſteady ſtep the ſhelter'd vale,
And turns her bluſhing beauties from the gale.—
Six rival youths, with ſoft concern impreſs'd, 155
Calm all her fears, and charm her cares to reſt.—
So ſhines at eve the ſun-illumin'd fane,
Lift its bright croſs, and waves its golden vane;

night, or in rainy or cold weather, as the convolvulus, and thus protect their included ſtamens and piſtils. Other bell-flowers hang their apertures downwards, as many of the lilies; in thoſe the piſtil, when at maturity, is longer than the ſtamens; and by this pendant attitude of the bell, when the anthers burſt, their duſt falls on the ſtigma: and theſe are at the ſame time ſheltered as with an umbrella from rain and dews. But, as a free expoſure to the air is neceſſary for their fecundation, the ſtyle and filaments in many of theſe flowers continue to grow longer after the bell is open, and hang down below its rim. In others, as in the martagon, the bell is deeply divided, and the diviſions are reflected upwards, that they may not prevent the acceſs of air, and at the ſame time afford ſome ſhelter from perpendicular rain or dew, Other bell-flowers, as the hemerocallis and amaryllis, have their bells nodding only, as it were, or hanging obliquely towards the horizon; which, as their ſtems are ſlender, turn like a weathercock from the wind; and thus very effectually preſerve their incloſed ſtamens and anthers from the rain and cold. Many of theſe flowers, both before and after their ſeaſon of fecundation, erect their heads perpendicular to the horizon, like the Meadia, which cannot be explained from mere mechaniſm.

The Amaryllis formoſiſſima is a flower of the laſt mentioned kind, and affords an agreeable example of *art* in the vegetable œconomy. 1. The piſtil is of great length compared with the ſtamens: and this I ſuppoſe to have been the moſt unchangeable part of the flower, as in Meadia, which ſee. 2. To counter act this circumſtance, the piſtil and ſtamens are made to decline downwards, that the prolific duſt might fall from the anthers on the ſtigma. 3. To produce this effect, and to ſecure it when produced, the corol is lacerated, contrary to what occurs in other flowers of this genus, and the loweſt diviſion with the two next loweſt ones are wrapped cloſely over the ſtyle and filaments, binding them forcibly down lower towards the horizon than the uſual inclination of the bell in this genus, and thus conſtitutes a moſt elegant flower. There is another contrivance for this purpoſe in the Hemerocallis flava: the long piſtil often is bent ſomewhat like the capital letter *N*, with deſign to ſhorten it, and thus to bring the ſtigma amongſt the anthers.

From every breeze the poliſh'd axle turns,
And high in air the dancing meteor burns.

Four of the giant brood with ILEX ſtand,
Each graſps a thouſand arrows in his hand;

Ilex. l. 161. Holly. Four males, four females. Many plants, like many animals, are furniſhed with arms for their protection; theſe are either aculei, prickles, as in roſe and barberry, which are formed from the outer bark of the plant; or ſpinæ, thorns, as in hawthorn, which are an elongation of the wood, and hence more difficult to be torn off than the former; or ſtimuli, ſtings, as in the nettles, which are armed with a venomous fluid for the annoyance of naked animals. The ſhrubs and trees, which have prickles or thorns, are grateful food to many animals, as gooſberry, and gorſe; and would be quickly devoured, if not thus armed; the ſtings ſeem a protection againſt ſome kinds of inſects, as well as the naked mouths of quadrupeds. Many plants loſe their thorns by cultivation, as wild animals loſe their ferocity; and ſome of them their horns. A curious circumſtance attends the large hollies in Needwood-foreſt, they are armed with thorny leaves about eight feet high, and have ſmooth leaves above; as if they were conſcious that horſes and cattle could not reach their upper branches. See note on Meadia, and on Mancinella. The numerous clumps of hollies in Needwood-foreſt ſerve as land-marks to direct the travellers acroſs it in various directions; and as a ſhelter to the deer and cattle in winter; and in ſcarce ſeaſons ſupply them with much food. For when the upper branches, which are without prickles, are cut down, the deer crop the leaves and peel off the bark. The bird-lime made from the bark of hollies ſeems to be a very ſimilar material to the elaſtic gum, or Indian rubber, as it is called. There is a foſſile elaſtic bitumen ſound at Matlock in Derbyſhire, which much reſembles theſe ſubſtances in its elaſticity and inflammability. The thorns of the mimoſa cornigere reſemble cow's horns in appearance as well as in uſe. Syſtem of Vegetables, p. 782.

The efficient cauſe which renders the hollies prickly in Needwood-Foreſt only as high as the animals can reach them, may ariſe from the lower branches being conſtantly cropped by them, and thus ſhoot forth more luxuriant foliage; it is probable the ſhears in garden-hollies may produce the ſame effect, which is equally curious, as prickles are not thus produced on other plants.

A thouſand ſteely points on every ſcale
Form the bright terrors of his briſtly male.—
So arm'd, immortal Moore uncharm'd the ſpell,
And ſlew the wily dragon of the well.—
Sudden with rage their *injur'd* boſoms burn,
Retort the inſult, or the wound return;
Unwrong'd, as gentle as the breeze that ſweeps
The unbending harveſts or undimpled deeps,
They guard, the Kings of Needwood's wide domains,
Their ſiſter-wives and fair infantine trains;
Lead the lone pilgrim through the trackleſs glade,
Or guide in leafy wilds the wand'ring maid.

So WRIGHT's bold pencil from Veſuvio's height
Hurls his red lavas to the troubled night;
From Calpè ſtarts the intolerable flaſh,
Skies burſt in flames, and blazing oceans daſh;—
Or bids in ſweet repoſe his ſhades recede,
Winds the ſtill vale, and ſlopes the velvet mead;
On the pale ſtream expiring Zephyrs ſink,
And Moonlight ſleeps upon its hoary brink.

Gigantic Nymph! the fair KLEINHOVIA reigns,
The grace and terror of Orixa's plains;

Hurls his red lavas. l. 176. Alluding to the grand paintings of the eruptions of Veſuvius, and of the deſtruction of the Spaniſh veſſels before Gibraltar; and to the beautiful landſcapes and moonlight ſcenes, by Mr. Wright of Derby.

Kleinhovia. l. 183. In this claſs the males in each flower are ſupported by the female. The name of the claſs may be tranſlated "Viragoes," or "Feminine males."

The largeſt tree perhaps in the world is of the ſame natural order as Kleinhovia, it is the Adanſonia, or Ethiopian Sour-gourd, or African

O'er her warm cheek the bluſh of beauty ſwims,
And nerves Herculean bend her ſinewy limbs;
With frolic eye ſhe views the affrighted throng,
And ſhakes the meadows, as ſhe towers along, 190
With playful violence diſplays her charms,
And bears her trembling lovers in her arms.
So fair THALESTRIS ſhook her plumy creſt,
And bound in rigid mail her jutting breaſt;
Poiſed her long lance amid the walks of war, 195
And beauty thunder'd from Bellona's car;
Greece arm'd in vain, her captive heroes wove
The chains of conqueſt with the wreaths of love.

When o'er the cultured lawns and dreary waſtes
Retiring Autumn flings her howling blaſts, 200
Bends in tumultuous waves the ſtruggling woods,
And ſhowers their leafy honours on the floods,
In withering heaps collects the flowery ſpoil,
And each chill inſect ſinks beneath the ſoil;
Quick flies fair TULIPA the loud alarms, 205
And folds her infant cloſer in her arms;

Calabaſh tree. Mr. Adanſon ſays the diameter of the trunk frequently exceeds 25 feet, and the horizontal branches are from 45 to 55 feet long, and ſo large that each branch is equal to the largeſt trees of Europe. The breadth of the top is from 120 to 150 feet. And one of the roots bared only in part by the waſhing away of the earth by the river, near which it grew, meaſured 110 feet long; and yet theſe ſtupendous trees never exceed 70 feet in height. Voyage to Senegal.

Tulipa. l. 205. Tulip. What is in common languague called a bulbous root, is by Linneus termed the Hybernacle, or Winter-lodge of the young plant. Theſe bulbs in every reſpect reſemble buds, except in their being produced under ground, and include the leaves and flower in miniature, which are to be expanded in the enſuing ſpring. By cautiouſly cutting in the early ſpring through the concentric coats of a tulip-root, longitudinally from the top to the baſe, and taking them

In ſome lone cave, ſecure pavilion, lies,
And waits the courtſhip of ſerener ſkies.—
So, ſix cold moons, the Dormouſe charm'd to reſt,
Indulgent Sleep! beneath thy elder breaſt, 210
In fields of Fancy climbs the kernel'd groves,
Or ſhares the golden harveſt with his loves.——
But bright from earth amid the troubled air
Aſcends fair COLCHICA with radiant hair,

off ſucceſſively, the whole flower of the next ſummer's tulip is beautifully ſeen by the naked eye, with its petals, piſtil, and ſtamens; the flowers exiſt in other bulbs, in the ſame manner as in Hyacinths, but the individual flowers of theſe being leſs, they are not ſo eaſily diſſected, or ſo conſpicuous to the naked eye.

In the ſeed of the Nymphæa Nelumbo, the leaves of the plant are ſeen ſo diſtinctly, that Mr. Ferber found out by them to what plant the ſeeds belonged, Amœn. Acad. V. vi. No. 120. He ſays that Mariotte firſt obſerved the future flower and foliage in the bulb of a Tulip; and adds, that it is pleaſant to ſee in the buds of the Hepatica, and Pedicularis hirſuta, yet lying in the earth; and in the gems of Daphne Mezereon; and at the baſe of Oſmunda Lunaria, a perfect plant of the future year complete in all its parts. Ibid.

Colchicum autumnale. l. 214. Autumnal Meadow-ſaffron. Six males, three females. The germ is buried within the root, which thus ſeems to conſtitute a part of the flower. Families of Plants, p. 242. Theſe ſingular flowers appear in the autumn without any leaves, whence in ſome countries they are called Naked Ladies: in the March following the green leaves ſpring up, and in April the ſeed-veſſel riſes from the ground; the ſeeds ripen in May, contrary to the uſual habits of vegetables, which flower in the ſpring, and ripen their ſeeds in the autumn. Miller's Dict. The juice of the root of this plant is ſo acrid as to produce violent effects on the human conſtitution, which alſo prevents it from being eaten by ſubterranean inſects, and thus guards the ſeed-veſſel during the winter. The defoliation of deciduous trees is announced by the flowering of the Colchicum; of theſe the aſh is the laſt that puts forth its leaves, and the firſt that loſes them. Phil. Bot. p. 275.

The Hamamelis, Witch Hazle, is another plant which flowers in autumn; when the leaves fall off, the flowers come out in cluſters from

Warms the cold boſom of the hoary year,
And lights with Beauty's blaze the duſky ſphere.
Three bluſhing Maids the intrepid Nymph attend,
And *ſix* gay Youths, enamour'd train! defend.
So ſhines with ſilver guards the Georgian ſtar,
And drives on Night's blue arch his glittering car;
Hangs o'er the billowy clouds his lucid form,
Wades thro' the miſt, and dances in the ſtorm.

GREAT HELIANTHUS guides o'er twilight plains
In gay ſolemnity his Derviſe-trains;
Marſhall'd in *fives* each gaudy band proceeds,
Each gaudy band a plumed Lady leads;

---

the joints of the branches, and in Virginia ripen their ſeed in the enſuing ſpring, but in this country their ſeeds ſeldom ripen. Lin. Spec. Plant. Miller's Dict.

Helianthus. l. 223. Sun-flower. The numerous florets, which conſtitute the diſk of this flower, contain in each five males ſurrounding one female, the five ſtamens have their anthers connected at top, whence the name of the claſs " confederate males;" ſee note on Chondrilla. The ſun-flower follows the courſe of the ſun by nutation, not by twiſting its ſtem. (Hales veg. ſtat.) Other plants, when they are confined in a room, turn the ſhining ſurface of their leaves, and bend their whole branches to the light. See Mimoſa.

A plumed Lady leads. l. 226. The ſeeds of many plants of this claſs are furniſhed with a plume, by which admirable mechaniſm they are diſſeminated by the winds far from their parent ſtem, and look like a ſhuttlecock, as they fly. Other ſeeds are diſſeminated by animals; of theſe ſome attach themſelves to their hair or feathers by a gluten, as miſleto; others by hooks, as cleavers, burdock, hounds-tongue; and others are ſwallowed whole for the ſake of the fruit, and voided uninjured, as the hawthorn, juniper, and ſome graſſes. Other ſeeds again diſperſe themſelves by means of an elaſtic ſeed-veſſel, as Oats, Geranium, and Impatiens; and the ſeeds of aquatic plants, and of thoſe which grow on the banks of rivers, are carried many miles by the currents, into which they fall. See Impatiens. Zoſtera. Caſſia. Carlina.

With zealous ſtep he climbs the upland lawn,
And bows in homage to the riſing dawn;
Imbibes with eagle-eye and golden ray,
And watches, as it moves, the orb of day.

Queen of the marſh, imperial DROSERA treads
Ruſh-fringed banks, and moſs-embroider'd beds;
Redundant folds of gloſſy ſilk ſurround
Her ſlender waiſt, and trail upon the ground;
Five ſiſter-nymphs collect with graceful eaſe,
Or ſpread the floating purple to the breeze;
And *five* fair youths with duteous love comply
With each ſoft mandate of her moving eye.
As with ſweet grace her ſnowy neck ſhe bows,
A zone of diamonds trembles round her brows;
Bright ſhines the ſilver halo, as ſhe turns;
And, as ſhe ſteps, the living luſtre burns.

Droſera. l. 231. Sun-dew. Five males, five females. The leaves of this marſh-plant are purple, and have a fringe very unlike other vegetable productions. And, which is curious, at the point of every thread of this erect fringe ſtands a pellucid drop of mucilage, reſembling a ducal coronet. This mucus is a ſecretion from certain glands, and like the viſcous material round the flower-ſtalks of Silene (catchfly) prevents ſmall inſects from infeſting the leaves. As the ear-wax in animals ſeems to be in part deſigned to prevent fleas and other inſects from getting into their ears. See Silene. Mr. Wheatley, an eminent ſurgeon in Cateaton-ſtreet, London, obſerved theſe leaves to bend upwards, when an inſect ſettled on them, like the leaves of the muſcipula Veneris, and pointing all their globules of mucus to the centre, that they completely intangled and deſtroyed it. M. Brouſſonet, in the Mem. de l'Acad. des Sciences for the year 1784, p. 615. after having deſcribed the motion of the Dionæa, adds, that a ſimilar appearance has been obſerved in the leaves of two ſpecies of Droſera.

Fair LONICERA prints the dewy lawn,
And decks with brighter bluſh the vermil dawn;

Lonicera. l. 243. Caprifolium. Honeyſuckle. Five males, one female. Nature has in many flowers uſed a wonderful apparatus to guard the nectary, or honey-gland, from inſects. In the honey-ſuckle the petal terminates in a long tube like a cornucopiæ, or horn of plenty; and the honey is produced at the bottom of it. In Aconitum, monks-hood, the nectaries ſtand upright like two horns covered with a hood, which abounds with ſuch acrid matter that no inſects penetrate it. In Helleborus, hellebore, the many nectaries are placed in a circle, like little pitchers, and add much to the beauty of the flower. In the Columbine, Aquilegia, the nectary is imagined to be like the neck and body of a bird, and the two petals ſtanding upon each ſide to repreſent wings; whence its name of columbine, as if reſembling a neſt of young pigeons fluttering whilſt their parent feeds them. The importance of the nectary in the œconomy of vegetation is explained at large in the notes on part the firſt.

Many inſects are provided with a long and pliant proboſcis for the purpoſe of acquiring this grateful food, as a variety of bees, moths, and butterflies: but the Sphinx Convolvuli, or unicorn moth, is furniſhed with the moſt remarkable proboſcis in this climate. It carries it rolled up in concentric circles under its chin, and occaſionally extends it to above three inches in length. This trunk conſiſts of joints and muſcles, and ſeems to have more verſatile movements than the trunk of the elephant; and near its termination is ſplit into two capillary tubes. The excellence of this contrivance for robbing the flowers of their honey, keeps this beautiful inſect fat and bulky; though it flies only in the evening, when the flowers have cloſed their petals; and are thence more difficult of acceſs; at the ſame time the brilliant colours of the moth contribute to its ſafety, by making it miſtaken by the late ſleeping birds for the flower it reſts on.

Beſides theſe there is a curious contrivance attending the Ophrys, commonly called the Bee-orchis, and the Fly-orchis, with ſome kinds of the Delphinium, called Bee-larkſpurs, to preſerve their honey; in theſe the nectary and petals reſemble in form and colour the inſects, which plunder them: and thus it may be ſuppoſed, they often eſcape theſe hourly robbers, by having the appearance of being pre-occupied. See note on Rubia, and Conferva polymorpha.

Winds round the ſhadowy rocks, and panſied vales,
And ſcents with ſweeter breath the ſummer-gales;
With artleſs grace and native eaſe ſhe charms,
And bears the Horn of Plenty in her arms.
Five rival Swains their tender cares unfold,
And watch with eye aſkance the treaſured gold.

Where rears huge Tenerif his azure creſt,
Aſpiring DRABA builds her eagle neſt;
Her pendant eyry icy caves ſurround,
Where erſt Volcanos min'd the rocky ground.
Pleaſed round the Fair *four* rival Lords aſcend
The ſhaggy ſteeps, *two* menial youths attend.
High in the ſetting ray the beauty ſtands,
And her tall ſhadow waves on diſtant lands.

Stay, bright inhabitant of air, alight,
Ambitious VISCA, from thy eagle-flight!—

Draba. l. 252. Alpina. Alpine Whitlow-graſs. One female and ſix males. Four of theſe males ſtand above the other two; whence the name of the claſs "four powers." I have obſerved in ſeveral plants of this claſs, that the two lower males ariſe, in a few days after the opening of the flower, to the ſame height as the other four, not being mature as ſoon as the higher ones. See note on Glorioſa. All the plants of this claſs poſſeſs ſimilar virtues; they are termed acrid and antiſcorbutic in their raw ſtate, as muſtard, watercreſs; when cultivated and boiled, they become a mild wholeſome food, as cabbage, turnep.

There was formerly a Volcano on the Peake of Tenerif, which became extinct about the year 1684. Philoſ. Tranſ. In many excavations of the mountain, much below the ſummit, there is now found abundance of ice at all ſeaſons. Tench's Expedition to Botany Bay, p, 12. Are theſe congelations in conſequence of the daily ſolution of the hoar-froſt which is produced on the ſummit during the night?

Viſcum. l. 260. Miſletoe, Two houſes. This plant never grows upon the ground; the foliage is yellow, and the berries milk-white; the

——Scorning the ſordid ſoil, aloft ſhe ſprings,
Shakes her white plume, and claps her golden wings;
High o'er the fields of boundleſs ether roves,
And ſeeks amid the clouds her ſoaring loves!

Stretch'd on her moſſy couch, in trackleſs deeps,
Queen of the coral groves, ZOSTERA ſleeps;

berries are ſo viſcous, as to ſerve for bird-lime; and when they fall, adhere to the branches of the tree, on which the plant grows, and ſtrike root into its bark; or are carried to diſtant trees by birds. The Tillandſia, or wild pine, grows on other trees, like the Miſletoe, but takes little or no nouriſhment from them, having large buckets in its leaves to collect and retain the rain water. See note on Dypſacus. The moſſes, which grow on the bark of trees, take much nouriſhment from them; hence it is obſerved that trees, which are annually cleared from moſs by a bruſh, grow nearly twice as faſt. (Phil. Tranſact.) In the cyder countries the peaſants bruſh their apple-trees annually.

Zoſtera. l. 266. Graſs-wrack. Claſs, Feminine Males. Order, Many Males. It grows at the bottom of the ſea, and riſing to the ſurface, when in flower, covers many leagues; and is driven at length to the ſhore. During its time of floating on the ſea, numberleſs animals live on the under ſurface of it; and being ſpecifically lighter than the ſea water, or being repelled by it, have legs placed as it were on their backs for the purpoſe of walking under it. As the Scyllœa. See Barbut's Genera Vermium. It ſeems neceſſary that the marriages of plants ſhould be celebrated in the open air, either becauſe the powder of the anther, or the mucilage on the ſtigma, or the reſervoir of honey might receive injury from the water. Mr. Needham obſerved, that in the ripe duſt of every flower, examined by the microſcope, ſome veſicles are perceived, from which a fluid had eſcaped; and that thoſe, which ſtill retain it, explode if they be wetted, like an eolopile ſuddenly expoſed to a ſtrong heat. The obſervations have been verified by Spallanzani and others. Hence rainy ſeaſons make a ſcarcity of grain, or hinder its fecundity, by burſting the pollen before it arrives at the moiſt ſtigma of the flower. Spallanzani's Diſſertations, v. *II.* p. 321. Thus the flowers of the male Valliſneria are produced under water, and when ripe detach themſelves from the plant, and riſing to the ſurface are wafted by the air to the female flowers. See Valliſneria.

The ſilvery ſea-weed matted round her bed,
And diſtant ſurges murmuring o'er her head.—
High in the flood her azure dome aſcends,
The cryſtal arch on cryſtal columns bends;
Roof'd with tranſlucent ſhell the turrets blaze,
And far in ocean dart their colour'd rays;
O'er the white floor ſucceſſive ſhadows move,
As riſe and break the ruffled waves above.—
Around the nymph her mermaid-trains repair,
And weave with orient pearl her radiant hair;
With rapid fins ſhe cleaves the watery way,
Shoots like a ſilver meteor up to day;
Sound a loud conch, convokes a ſcaly band,
Her ſea-born lovers, and aſcends the ſtrand.

E'en round the pole the flames of Love aſpire,
And icy boſoms feel the *ſecret* fire!—
Cradled in ſnow and fann'd by arctic air
Shines, gentle BAROMETZ! thy golden hair;

Barometz. l. 284. Polypodium Barometz. Tartarian Lamb. Clandeſtine Marriage. This ſpecies of Fern is a native of China, with a decumbent root, thick, and every where covered with the moſt ſoft and denſe wool, intenſely yellow. Lin. Spec. Plant.

This curious ſtem is ſometimes puſhed out of the ground in its horizontal ſituation by ſome of the inferior branches of the root, ſo as to give it ſome reſemblance to a Lamb ſtanding on four legs; and has been ſaid to deſtroy all other plants in its vicinity. Sir Hans Sloane deſcribes it under the name of Tartarian Lamb, and has given a print of it. Philoſ. Tranſ. abridged, v. II. p. 646. but thinks ſome art had been uſed to give it an animal appearance. Dr. Hunter, in his edition of the Terra of Evelyn, has given a more curious print of it, much reſembling a ſheep. The down is uſed in India externally for ſtopping hemorrhages, and is called golden moſs.

The thick downy clothing of ſome vegetables ſeems deſigned to protect them from the injuries of cold, like the wool of animals. Thoſe bodies, which are bad conductors of electricity, are alſo bad conductors

Rooted in earth each cloven hoof deſcends,
And round and round her flexile neck ſhe bends;
Crops the grey coral moſs, and hoary thyme,
Or laps with roſy tongue the melting rime;
Eyes with mute tenderneſs her diſtant dam,
Or ſeems to bleat, a *Vegetable Lamb.* 290
—So, warm and buoyant in his oily mail,
Gambols on ſeas of ice the unwieldy Whale;
Wide-waving fins round floating iſlands urge
His bulk gigantic through the troubled ſurge;
With hideous yawn the flying ſhoals he ſeeks, 295
Or claſps with fringe of horn his maſſy cheeks;
Lifts o'er the toſſing wave his noſtrils bare,
And ſpouts pellucid columns into air;
The ſilvery arches catch the ſetting beams,
And tranſient rainbows tremble o'er the ſtreams. 300

---

of heat, as glaſs, wax, air. Hence either of the two former of theſe may be melted by the flame of a blow-pipe very near the fingers which hold it without burning them; and the laſt, by being confined on the ſurface of animal bodies, in the interſtices of their fur or wool, prevents the eſcape of their natural warmth; to which ſhould be added, that the hairs themſelves are imperfect conductors. The fat or oil of whales, and other northern animals, ſeems deſigned for the ſame purpoſe of preventing the too ſudden eſcape of the heat of the body in cold climates. Snow protects vegetables which are covered by it from cold, both becauſe it is a bad conductor of heat itſelf, and contains much air in its pores. If a piece of camphor be immerſed in a ſnow-ball, except one extremity of it, on ſetting fire to this, as the ſnow melts, the water becomes abſorbed into the ſurrounding ſnow by capillary attraction; on this account, when living animals are buried in ſnow, they are not moiſtened by it; but the cavity enlarges as the ſnow diſſolves, affording them both a dry and warm habitation.

Weak with nice ſenſe, the chaſte MIMOSA ſtands,
From each rude touch withdraws her timid hands;
Oft as light clouds o'er-paſs the Summer-glade,
Alarm'd ſhe trembles at the moving ſhade;
And feels, alive through all her tender form,
The whiſper'd murmurs of the gathering ſtorm;
Shuts her ſweet eye-lids to approaching night;
And hails with freſhen'd charms the riſing light.
Veil'd, with gay decency and modeſt pride,
Slow to the moſque ſhe moves, an eaſtern bride,
There her ſoft vows unceaſing love record,
Queen of the bright ſeraglio of her Lord.—

Mimoſa. l. 301. The ſenſitive plant. Of the claſs Polygamy, one houſe. Naturaliſts have not explained the immediate cauſe of the collapſing of the ſenſitive plant; the leaves meet and cloſe in the night during the ſleep of the plant, or when expoſed to much cold in the day-time, in the ſame manner as when they are affected by external violence, folding their upper ſurfaces together, and in part over each other like ſcales or tiles; ſo as to expoſe as little of the upper ſurface as may be to the air; but do not indeed collapſe quite ſo far, ſince I have found, when touched in the night during their ſleep, they fall ſtill further; eſpecially when touched on the foot-ſtalks between the ſtems and the leaflets, which ſeems to be their moſt ſenſitive or irritable part. Now as their ſituation after being expoſed to external violence reſembles their ſleep, but with a greater degree of collapſe, may it not be owing to a numbneſs or paralyſis conſequent to too violent irritation, like the faintings of animals from pain or fatigue? I kept a ſenſitive plant in a dark room till ſome hours after day-break: its leaves and leaf-ſtalks were collapſed as in its moſt profound ſleep, and on expoſing it to the light, above twenty minutes paſſed before the plant was thoroughly awake and had quite expanded itſelf. During the night the upper or ſmoother ſurface of the leaves are appreſſed together; this would ſeem to ſhew that the office of this ſurface of the leaf was to expoſe the fluids of the plant to the light as well as to the air. See note on Helianthus. Many flowers cloſe up their petals during the night. See note on vegetable reſpiration in Part I.

So ſinks or riſes with the changeful hour
The liquid ſilver in its glaſſy tower.
So turns the needle to the pole it loves, 315
With fine librations quivering as it moves.

All wan and ſhivering in the leafleſs glade
The ſad ANEMONE reclined her head;
Grief on her cheeks had paled the roſeate hue,
And her ſweet eye-lips dropp'd with pearly dew, 320
—"See from bright regions, borne on odorous gales
"The Swallow, herald of the ſummer, ſails;

Anemone. l. 318. Many males, many females, Pliny ſays this flower never opens its petals but when the wind blows: whence its name: it has properly no calix, but two or three ſets of petals, three in each ſet, which are folded over the ſtamens and piſtil in a ſingular and beautiful manner, and differs alſo from ranunculus in not having a melliferous pore on the claw of each petal.

The Swallow. l. 322. There is a wonderful conformity between the vegetation of ſome plants, and the arrival of certain birds of paſſage. Linneus obſerves that the wood anemone blows in Sweden on the arrival of the ſwallow; and the marſh mary-gold, Caltha, when the cuckoo ſings. Near the ſame coincidence was obſerved in England by Stillingfleet. The word Coccux in Greek ſignifies both a young fig and a cuckoo, which is ſuppoſed to have ariſen from the coincidence of their appearance in Greece. Perhaps a ſimilar coincidence of appearance in ſome parts of Aſia gave occaſion to the ſtory of the love of the roſe and nightingale, ſo much celebrated by the eaſtern poets. See Dianthus. The times however of the appearance of vegetables in the ſpring ſeem occaſionally to be influenced by their acquired habits, as well as by their ſenſibility to heat: for the roots of potatoes, onions, &c. will germinate with much leſs heat in the ſpring than in the autumn; as is eaſily obſervable where theſe roots are ſtored for uſe; and hence malt is beſt made in the ſpring. 2d. The grains and roots brought from more ſouthern latitudes germinate here ſooner than thoſe which are brought from more northern ones, owing to their acquired habits. Fordyce on Agriculture. 3d. It was obſerved by one of the ſcholars of Linneus, that the apple-trees ſent from hence to New England bloſſomed for a

“ Breathe, gentle Air! from cherub-lips impart
“ Thy balmy influence to my anguiſh'd heart;
“ Thou, whoſe ſoft voice calls forth the tender blooms,
“ Whoſe pencil paints them, and whoſe breath perfumes;
“ O chaſe the Fiend of froſt, with leaden mace
“ Who ſeals in death-like ſleep my hapleſs race;
“ Melt his hard heart, releaſe his iron hand,
“ And give my ivory petals to expand.
“ So may each bud, that decks the brow of ſpring,
“ Shed all its incenſe on thy wafting wing!”—
To her fond prayer propitious Zephyr yields,
Sweeps on his ſliding ſhell through azure fields,
O'er her fair manſion waves his whiſpering wand,
And gives her ivory petals to expand;
Gives with new life her filial train to riſe,
And hail with kindling ſmiles the genial ſkies.

---

few years too early for that climate, and bore no fruit; but afterwards learnt to accommodate themſelves to their new ſituation. (Kalma's Travels.) 4th. The parts of animals become more ſenſible to heat after having been previouſly expoſed to cold, as our hands glow on coming into the houſe after having held ſnow in them; this ſeems to happen to vegetables; for vines in grape-houſes, which have been expoſed to the winter's cold, will become forward and more vigorous than thoſe which have been kept during the winter in the houſe. (Kenedy on Gardening.) This accounts for the very rapid vegetation in the northern latitudes after the ſolution of the ſnows.

The increaſe of the irritability of plants in reſpect to heat, after having been previouſly expoſed to cold, is further illuſtrated by an experiment of Dr. Walker's. He cut apertures into a birch-tree at different heights; and on the 26th of March ſome of the apertures bled, or oozed with the ſap-juice, when the thermometer was at 39; which ſame apertures did not bleed on the 13th of March, when the thermometer was at 44. The reaſon of this I apprehend was, becauſe on the night of the 25th the thermometer was as low as 34; whereas on the night of the 12th it was at 41; though the ingenious author aſcribes it to another cauſe. Tranſ. of Royal Soc. of Edinburgh, v. 1. p. 19.

So ſhines the Nymph in beauty's bluſhing pride,
When Zephyr wafts her deep calaſh aſide :
Tears with rude kiſs her boſom's gauzy veil,
And flings the fluttering kerchief to the gale.
So bright, the folding canopy undrawn,
Glides the gilt Landau o'er the velvet lawn,
Of beaux and belles diſplays the glittering throng;
And ſoft airs fan them, as they roll along.

Where frowning Snowden bends his dizzy brow
O'er Conway, liſtening to the ſurge below;
Retiring LICHEN climbs the topmoſt ſtone,
And 'mid the airy ocean dwells alone.—
Bright ſhine the ſtars unnumber'd *o'er her head*,
And the cold moon-beam gilds her flinty bed;
While round the rifted rocks hoarſe whirlwinds breathe,
And dark with thunder ſail the clouds *beneath*.—
The ſteepy path her plighted ſwain purſues,
And tracks her light ſtep o'er th' imprinted dews,
Delighted Hymen gives his torch to blaze,
Winds round the craggs, and lights the mazy ways;
Sheds o'er their *ſecret* vows his influence chaſte,
And decks with roſes the admiring waſte.

High in the front of heaven when Sirius glares,
And o'er Britannia ſhakes his fiery hairs;

Lichen. l. 349. Calcareum. Liver-wort. Clandeſtine Marriage. This plant is the firſt that vegetates on naked rocks, covering them with a kind of tapeſtry, and draws its nouriſhment perhaps chiefly from the air; after it periſhes, earth enough is left for other moſſes to root themſelves; and after ſome ages a ſoil is produced ſufficient for the growth of more ſucculent and large vegetables. In this manner perhaps the whole earth has been gradually covered with vegetation, after it was raiſed out of the primeval ocean by ſubterraneous fires.

When no ſoft ſhower deſcends, no dew diſtils,
Her wave-worn channels dry, and mute her rills;
When droops her ſickening herb, the bloſſom fades, 365
And parch'd earth gapes beneath the withering glades.
——With languid ſtep fair DYPSACA retreats;
" Fall gentle dews!" the fainting nymph repeats;
Seeks the low dell, and in the ſultry ſhade
Invokes in vain the Naiads to her aid.— 370
Four ſilvan youths in cryſtal goblets bear
The untaſted treaſures to the grateful fair;
Pleaſed from their hands with modeſt grace ſhe ſips,
And the cool wave reflects her coral lips.

With nice ſelection modeſt RUBIA blends 375
Her vermil dyes, and o'er the cauldron bends;

Dypſacus. l. 367. Teaſel. One female, and four males. There is a cup around every joint of the ſtem of this plant, which contains from a ſpoonful to half a pint of water; and ſerves both for the nutriment of the plant in dry ſeaſons, and to prevent inſects from creeping up to devour its ſeed. See Silene. The Tillandſia, or wild pine, of the Weſt-Indies has every leaf terminated near the ſtalk with a hollow bucket, which contains from half a pint to a quart of water. Dampier's Voyage to Campeachy. Dr. Sloane mentions one kind of aloe furniſhed with leaves, which, like the wild pine and Banana, hold water; and thence afford neceſſary refreſhment to travellers in hot countries. Nepenthes had a bucket for the ſame purpoſe at the end of every leaf. Burm. Zeyl. 42. 17.

Rubia. l. 375. Madder. Four males and one female. This plant is cultivated in very large quantities for dying red. If mixed with the food of young pigs or chickens, it colours their bones red. If they are fed alternate fortnights with a mixture of madder, and with their uſual food alone, their bones will conſiſt of concentric circles of white and red. Belchier. Phil. Tranſ. 1736. Animals fed with madder for the purpoſe of theſe experiments were found upon diſſection to have thinner gall. Comment. de rebus. Lipſiæ. This circumſtance is worth further attention. The colouring materials of vegetables, like thoſe which ſerve the

Warm 'mid the riſing ſteam the Beauty glows,
As bluſhes in a miſt the dewy roſe.
With chemic art *four* favour'd youths aloof
Stain the white fleece, or ſtretch the tinted woof; 380
O'er Age's cheek the warmth of youth diffuſe,
Or deck the pale-eyed nymph in roſeate hues.
So when MEDEA to exulting Greece
From plunder'd COLCHIS bore the golden fleece;
On the loud ſhore a magic pile ſhe rais'd, 385
The cauldron bubbled, and the faggots blaz'd;—
Pleaſed on the boiling wave old ÆSON ſwims,
And feels new vigour ſtretch his ſwelling limbs;

purpoſe of tanning, varniſhing, and the various medical purpoſes, do not ſeem eſſential to the life of the plant; but ſeem given it as a defence againſt the depredations of inſects or other animals, to whom theſe materials are nauſeous or deleterious. To inſects and many ſmaller animals their colours contribute to conceal them from the larger ones which prey upon them. Caterpillars which feed on leaves are generally green; and earth-worms the colour of the earth which they inhabit; Butter-flies, which frequent flowers, are coloured like them; ſmall birds which frequent hedges have greeniſh backs like the leaves, and light coloured bellies like the ſky, and are hence leſs viſible to the hawk, who paſſes under them or over them. Thoſe birds which are much amongſt flowers, as the gold-finch (Fringilla carduelis), are furniſhed with vivid colours. The lark, partridge, hare, are the colour of the dry vegetables or earth on which they reſt. And frogs vary their colour with the mud of the ſtreams which they frequent; and thoſe which live on trees are green. Fiſh, which are generally ſuſpended in water, and ſwallows, which are generally ſuſpended in air, have their backs the colour of the diſtant ground, and their bellies of the ſky. In the colder climates many of theſe become white during the exiſtence of the ſnows. Hence there is apparent deſign in the colours of animals, whilſt thoſe of vegetables ſeem conſequent to the other properties of the materials which poſſeſs them.

Pleaſed on the boiling wave. l. 387. The ſtory of Æſon becoming young from the medicated bath of Medea, ſeems to have been intended to

Through his thrill'd nerves forgotten ardors dart,
And warmer eddies circle round his heart;
With ſofter fires his kindling eye-balls glow,
And darker treſſes wanton round his brow.

As daſh the waves on India's breezy ſtrand,
Her fluſh'd cheek preſs'd upon her lily hand,
VALLISNER ſits, up-turns her tearful eyes,
Calls her loſt lover, and upbraids the ſkies;

teach the efficacy of warm bathing in retarding the progreſs of old age. The words *relaxation and bracing*, which are generally thought expreſſive of the effects of warm and cold bathing, are mechanical terms, properly applied to drums or ſtrings; but are only metaphors when applied to the effects of cold or warm bathing on animal bodies. The immediate cauſe of old age ſeems to reſide in the inirritability of the finer veſſels or parts of our ſyſtem; hence theſe ceaſe to act, and collapſe or become horny or bony. The warm bath is peculiarly adapted to prevent theſe circumſtances by its increaſing our irritability, and by moiſtening and ſoftening the ſkin, and the extremities of the finer veſſels, which terminate in it. To thoſe who are paſt the meridian of life, and have dry ſkins, and begin to be emaciated, the warm bath, for half an hour twice a week, I believe to be eminently ſerviceable in retarding the advances of age.

Valliſneria. l. 395. This extraordinary plant is of the claſs Two Houſes. It is found in the Eaſt Indies, in Norway, and various parts of Italy. Lin. Spec. Plant. They have their roots at the bottom of the Rhone, the flowers of the female plant float on the ſurface of the water, and are furniſhed with an elaſtic ſpiral ſtalk, which extends or contracts as the water riſes and falls; this riſe or fall, from the rapid deſcent of the river, and the mountain torrents which flow into it, often amounts to many feet in a few hours. The flowers of the male plant are produced under water, and as ſoon as their farina, or duſt, is mature, they detach themſelves from the plant, and riſe to the ſurface, continue to flouriſh, and are wafted by the air, or borne by the currents to the female flowers. In this reſembling thoſe tribes of inſects, where the males at certain ſeaſons acquire wings, but not the females, as ants, Cocchus, Lampyris, Phalæna, Brumata, Lichanella. Theſe male

For him ſhe breathes the ſilent ſigh, forlorn,
Each ſetting-day; for him each riſing morn.—
" Bright orbs, that light yon high etherial plain,
" Or bathe your radiant treſſes in the main;
" Pale moon, that ſilver'ſt o'er night's ſable brow;—
" For ye were witneſs to his parting vow!—
" Ye ſhelving rocks, dark waves, and ſounding ſhore,—
" Ye echoed ſweet the tender words he ſwore!—
" Can ſtars or ſeas the ſails of love retain?
" O guide my wanderer to my arms again!"—

Her buoyant ſkiff intrepid **Ulva** guides,
And ſeeks her Lord amid the trackleſs tides;

---

flowers are in ſuch numbers, though very minute, as frequently to cover the ſurface of the river to conſiderable extent. See Families of Plants tranſlated from Linneus, p. 677.

Ulva, l. 407. Clandeſtine marriage. This kind of ſea-weed is buoyed up by bladders of air, which are formed in the duplicatures of its leaves; and forms immenſe floating fields of vegetation; the young ones, branching out from the larger ones, and borne on ſimilar little air-veſſels. It is alſo found in the warm baths of Patavia; where the leaves are formed into curious cells or labyrinths for the purpoſe of floating on the water. See ulva labyrinthi-formis Lin. Spec. Plant. The air contained in theſe cells was found by Dr. Prieſtley to be ſometimes purer than common air, and ſometimes leſs pure; the air bladders of fiſh ſeem to be ſimilar organs, and ſerve to render them buoyant in the water. In ſome of theſe, as in the Cod and Haddock, a red membrane, conſiſting of a great number of leaves or duplicatures, is found within the air-bag, which probably ſecretes this air from the blood of the animal. (Monro. Phyſiol. of Fiſh. p. 28.) To determine whether this air, when firſt ſeparated from the blood of the animal or the plant, be dephlogiſticated air, is worthy inquiry. The bladder-ſena (Colutea), and bladder-nut (Staphylæa), have their ſeed-veſſels diſtended with air; the Ketmia has the upper joint of the ſtem immediately under the receptacle of the flower much diſtended with air; theſe ſeem to be analogous to the air-veſſel at the broad end of the egg, and may probably become leſs pure as the ſeed ripens: ſome, which I tried, had the purity of the ſurround-

Her *ſecret* vows the Cyprian Queen approves,
And hovering halcyons guard her infant-loves; 410
Each in his floating cradle round they throng,
And dimpling Ocean bears the fleet along.—

ing atmoſphere. The air at the broad end of the egg is probably an organ ſerving the purpoſe of reſpiration to the young chick, ſome of whoſe veſſels are ſpread upon it like a placenta, or permeate it. Many are of opinion that even the placenta of the human fetus, and cotyledons of quadrupeds, are reſpiratory organs rather than nutritious ones.

The air in the hollow ſtems of graſſes, and of ſome umbelliferous plants, bears analogy to the air in the quills, and in ſome of the bones of birds; ſupplying the place of the pith, which ſhrivels up after it has performed its office of protruding the young ſtem or feather. Some of theſe cavities of the bones are ſaid to communicate with the lungs in birds. Phil. Tranſ.

The air-bladders of fiſh are nicely adapted to their intended purpoſe; for though they render them buoyant near the ſurface without the labour of uſing their fins, yet, when they reſt at greater depths, they are no inconvenience, as the increaſed preſſure of the water condenſes the air which they contain into leſs ſpace. Thus, if a cork or bladder of air was immerſed a very great depth in the ocean, it would be ſo much compreſſed, as to become ſpecifically as heavy as the water, and would remain there. It is probable the unfortunate Mr. Day, who was drowned in a diving-ſhip of his own conſtruction, miſcarried from not attending to this circumſtance: it is probable the quantity of air he took down with him, if he deſcended much lower than he expected, was condenſed into ſo ſmall a ſpace as not to render the ſhip buoyant when he endeavoured to aſcend.

M. Hubert made ſome obſervations on the air contained in the cavities of the bambou. The ſtems of theſe canes were from 40 to 50 feet in height, and 4 or 5 inches in diameter, and might contain about 30 pints of elaſtic air. He cut a bambou, and introduced a lighted candle into the cavity, which was extinguiſhed immediately on its entrance. He tried this about 60 times in a cavity of the bambou, containing about two pints. He introduced mice at different times into theſe cavities, which ſeemed to be ſomewhat affected, but ſoon recovered their agility. The ſtem of the bambou is not hollow till it riſes more than one foot from the earth; the diviſions between the cavities are convex downwards. Obſerv. ſur la Phyſique par M. Rozier, l. 33. p. 130.

Thus o'er the waves, which gently bend and ſwell,
Fair GALATEA ſteers her ſilver ſhell;
Her playful Dolphins ſtretch the ſilken rein,
Hear her ſweet voice, and glide along the main.
As round the wild meandering coaſt ſhe moves
By guſhing rills, rude cliffs, and nodding groves;
Each by her pine the Wood-nymphs wave their locks,
And wondering Naiads peep amid the rocks;
Pleaſed trains of Mermaids riſe from coral cells,
Admiring Tritons ſound their twiſted ſhells;
Charm'd o'er the car purſuing Cupids ſweep,
Their ſnow-white pinions twinkling in the deep;
And, as the luſtre of her eye ſhe turns,
Soft ſighs the Gale, and amorous Ocean burns.

On DOVE's green brink the fair TREMELLA ſtood,
And view'd her playful image in the flood;

Tremella. l. 427. Clandeſtine marriage. I have frequently obſerved funguſſes to this Genus on old rails and on the ground to become a tranſparent jelly, after they had been frozen in autumnal mornings; which is a curious property, and diſtinguiſhes them from ſome other vegetable mucilage; for I have obſerved that the paſte, made by boiling wheat-flour in water, ceaſes to be adheſive after having been frozen. I ſuſpected that the Tremella Noſtoc, or ſtar-jelly, alſo had been thus produced; but have ſince been well informed, that the Tremella Noſtoc is a mucilage voided by Herons after they have eaten frogs; hence it has the appearance of having been preſſed through a hole; and limbs of frogs are ſaid ſometimes to be found amongſt it; it is always ſeen upon plains or by the ſides of water, places which Herons generally frequent.

Some of the Funguſſes are ſo acrid, that a drop of their juice bliſters the tongue; others intoxicate thoſe who eat them. The Oſtiacks in Siberia uſe them for the latter purpoſe; one Fungus of the ſpecies, Agaricus muſcarum, eaten raw; or the decoction of three of them, produces intoxication for 12 or 16 hours. Hiſtory of Ruſſia. V. I. Nichols. 1780. As all acrid plants become leſs ſo, if expoſed to a boiling heat, it is probable the common muſhroom may ſometimes diſagree from be-

To each rude rock, lone dell, and echoing grove
Sung the ſweet ſorrows of her *ſecret* love.
“ Oh, ſtay!—return!”—along the ſounding ſhore
Cry’d the ſad Naiads,—ſhe return’d no more!——
Now girt with clouds the ſullen Evening frown’d,
And withering Eurus ſwept along the ground;
The miſty moon withdrew her horned light,
And ſunk with Heſper in the ſkirt of night;
No dim electric ſtreams, (the northern dawn,)
With meek effulgence quiver’d o’er the lawn;
No ſtar benignant ſhot one tranſient ray
To guide or light the wanderer on her way.
Round the dark craggs the murmuring whirlwinds blow,
Woods groan above, and waters roar below;
As o’er the ſteeps with pauſing foot ſhe moves,
The pitying Dryads ſhriek amid their groves;
She flies,—ſhe ſtops,—ſhe pants—ſhe looks behind,
And hears a demon howl in every wind.
—As the bleak blaſt unfurls her fluttering veſt,
Cold beats the ſnow upon her ſhuddering breaſt;
Through her numb’d limbs the chill ſenſations dart,
And the keen ice-bolt trembles at her heart.

---

ing not ſufficiently ſtewed. The Oſtiacks bliſter their ſkin by a fungus found on Birch-trees; and uſe the Agaricus officin. for Soap. ib.

There was a diſpute whether the funguſſes ſhould be claſſed in the animal or vegetable department. Their animal taſte in cookery, and their animal ſmell when burnt, together with their tendency to putrefaction, inſomuch that the Phallus impudicus has gained the name of ſtink-horn; and laſtly, their growing and continuing healthy without light, as the Licoperdon tuber or truffle, and the fungus vinoſus or mucor in dark cellars, and the eſculent muſhrooms on beds covered thick with ſtraw, would ſeem to ſhew that they approach towards the animals, or make a kind of iſthmus connecting the two mighty kingdoms of animal and of vegetable nature.

“ I ſink, I fall! oh, help me, help!” ſhe cries,
Her ſtiffening tongue th’ unfiniſh’d ſound denies;
Tear after tear adown her cheek ſucceeds,
And pearls of ice beſtrew the glittering meads;
Congealing ſnows her lingering feet ſurround,
Arreſt her flight, and root her to the ground;
With ſuppliant arms ſhe pours the ſilent prayer;
Her ſuppliant arms hang cryſtal in the air;
Pellucid films her ſhivering neck o’erſpread,
Seal her mute lips, and ſilver o’er her head,
Veil her pale boſom, glaze her lifted hands,
And ſhrined in ice the beauteous ſtatue ſtands.
—Dove’s azure nymphs on each revolving year
For fair Tremella ſhed the tender tear;
With ruſh-wove crowns in ſad proceſſion move,
And ſound the ſorrowing ſhell to hapleſs love.

Here pauſed the Muse,—acroſs the darken’d pole
Sail the dim clouds, the echoing thunders roll;
The trembling Wood-nymphs, as the tempeſt lowers,
Lead the gay Goddeſs to their inmoſt bowers;
Hang the mute lyre the laurel ſhade beneath,
And round her temples bind the myrtle wreath.
—Now the light ſwallow with her airy brood
Skims the green meadow, and the dimpled flood;
Loud ſhrieks the lone thruſh from his leafleſs thorn,
Th’ alarmed beetle ſounds his bugle horn;
Each pendant ſpider winds with fingers fine
His ravel’d clue, and climbs along the line;
Gay Gnomes in glittering circles ſtand aloof
Beneath a ſpreading muſhroom’s fretted roof;
Swift bees returning ſeek their waxen cells,
And Sylphs cling quivering in the lily’s bells.
Through the ſtill air deſcend the genial ſhowers,
And pearly rain-drops deck the laughing flowers.

INTERLUDE.

Bookſeller. YOUR verſes, Mr. Botaniſt, conſiſt of *pure deſcription*, I hope there is *ſenſe* in the notes.

Poet. I am only a flower-painter, or occaſionally attempt a landſkip; and leave the human figure with the ſubjects of hiſtory to abler artiſts.

B. It is well known what ſubjects are within the limits of your pencil; many have failed of ſucceſs from the want of this ſelf-knowledge. But pray tell me, what is the eſſential difference between Poetry and Proſe? is it ſolely the melody or meaſure of the language?

P. I think not ſolely; for ſome proſe has its melody, and even meaſure. And good verſes, well ſpoken in a language unknown to the hearer, are not eaſily to be diſtinguiſhed from good proſe.

B. Is it the ſublimity, beauty, or novelty of the ſentiments?

P. Not ſo; for ſublime ſentiments are often better expreſſed in proſe. Thus when Warwick, in one of the plays of Shakeſpeare, is left wounded on the field after the loſs of the battle, and his friend ſays to him, “ Oh, could you but fly !” what can be more ſublime than his anſwer, “ Why then, I would not fly.” No meaſure of verſe, I imagine, could add dignity to this ſentiment. And it would be eaſy to ſelect examples of the beautiful or new from proſe writers, which I ſuppoſe no meaſure of verſe could improve.

B. In what then conſiſts the eſſential difference between Poetry and Proſe ?

P. Next to the meaſure of the language, the principal diſtinction appears to me to conſiſt in this : that Poetry admits of but few words expreſſive of very abſtracted ideas, whereas Proſe abounds with them. And as our ideas derived from viſible objects are more diſtinct than thoſe derived from the objects of our other ſenſes, the words expreſſive of theſe ideas belonging to viſion make up the principal part of poetic language. That is, the Poet writes principally to the eye, the Proſe-writer uſes more abſtracted terms. Mr. Pope has written a bad verſe in the Windſor Foreſt :

“ And Kennet ſwift for ſilver Eels *renown'd.*”

The word renown'd does not preſent the idea of a viſible object to the mind, and is thence proſaic. But change this line thus,

“ And Kennet ſwift, where ſilver Graylings *play.*”

and it becomes poetry, becauſe the ſcenery is then brought before the eye.

B. This may be done in proſe.

P. And when it is done in a ſingle word, it animates the proſe; ſo it is more agreeable to read in Mr. Gibbon's Hiſtory, " Germany was at this time *overſhadowed* with extenſive foreſts;" than Germany was at this time *full* of extenſive foreſts. But where this mode of expreſſion occurs too frequently, the proſe approaches to poetry: and in graver works, where we expect to be inſtructed rather than amuſed, it becomes tedious and impertinent. Some parts of Mr. Burke's eloquent orations become intricate and enervated by ſuperfluity of poetic ornament; which quantity of ornament would have been agreeable in a poem, where much ornament is expected.

B. Is then the office of Poetry only to amuſe?

P. The Muſes are young ladies, we expect to ſee them dreſſed; though not like ſome modern beauties with ſo much gauze and feather, that " the Lady herſelf is the leaſt part of her." There are however didactic pieces of poetry, which are much admired, as the Georgics of Virgil, Maſon's Engliſh Garden, Hayley's Epiſtles; nevertheleſs Science is beſt delivered in Proſe, as its mode of reaſoning is from ſtricter analogies than metaphors or ſimilies.

B. Do not Perſonifications and Allegories diſtinguiſh Poetry?

P. Theſe are other arts of bringing objects before the eye; or of expreſſing ſentiments in the language of viſion; and are indeed better ſuited to the pen than the pencil.

B. That is ſtrange, when you have juſt ſaid they are uſed to bring their objects before the eye.

P. In Poetry the perſonification or allegoric figure is generally indiſtinct, and therefore does not ſtrike us ſo forcibly as to make us attend to its improbability; but in painting, the figures being all much more diſtinct, their improbability becomes apparent, and ſeizes our attention to it. Thus the perſon of Concealment is very indiſtinct, and therefore does not compel us to attend to its improbability, in the following beautiful lines of Shakeſpeare:

> " —— She never told her love;
> But let Concealment, like a worm i' th' bud,
> Feed on her damaſk cheek."——

But in the following lines the perſon of Reaſon obtrudes itſelf into our company, and becomes diſagreeable by its diſtinctneſs, and conſequent improbability.

> " To Reaſon I flew, and intreated her aid,
> Who pauſed on my caſe, and each circumſtance weigh'd;
> Then gravely reply'd, in return to my prayer,
> That Hebe was faireſt of all that were fair.
> That's a truth, reply'd I, I've no need to be taught,
> I came to you, Reaſon, to find out a fault.
> If that's all, ſays Reaſon, return as you came,
> To find fault with Hebe would forfeit my name."

Allegoric figures are on this account in general leſs manageable in painting and in ſtatuary than in poetry: and can ſeldom be introduced in the two former arts in company with natural figures, as is evident from the ridiculous effect of many of the paintings of Rubens in the Luxemburgh gallery; and for this reaſon, becauſe their improbability becomes more ſtriking, when there are the figures of real perſons by their ſide to compare them with.

Mrs. Angelica Kauffman, well appriſed of this circumſtance, has introduced no mortal figures amongſt her Cupids and her Graces. And the great Roubiliac, in his unrivalled monument of Time and Fame ſtruggling for the trophy of General Fleming, has only hung up a medallion of the head of the hero of the piece. There are however ſome allegoric figures, which we have ſo often heard deſcribed or ſeen delineated, that we almoſt forget that they do not exiſt in common life; and hence view them without aſtoniſhment; as the figures of the heathen mythology, of angels, devils, death and time; and almoſt believe them to be realities, even when they are mixed with repreſentations, of the natural forms of man. Whence I conclude, that a certain degree of probability is neceſſary to prevent us from revolting with diſtaſte from unnatural images; unleſs we are otherwiſe ſo much intereſted in the contemplation of them as not to perceive their improbability.

B. Is this reaſoning about degrees of probability juſt? —When Sir Joſhua Reynolds, who is unequalled both in the theory and practice of his art, and who is a great maſter of the pen as well as the pencil, has aſſerted in a diſcourſe delivered to the Royal Academy, December 11, 1786, that "the higher ſtyles of painting, like the higher "kinds of the Drama, do not aim at any thing like de-"ception; or have any expectation, that the ſpectators "ſhould think the events there repreſented as really paſ-"ſing before them." And he then accuſes Mr. Fielding of bad judgment, when he attempts to compliment Mr. Garrick in one of his novels, by introducing an ignorant man, miſtaking the repreſentation of a ſcene in Hamlet for a reality; and thinks, becauſe he was an ignorant man, he was liable to make ſuch a miſtake.

P. It is a metaphyſical queſtion, and requires more attention than Sir Joſhua has beſtowed upon it.—You will allow, that we are perfectly deceived in our dreams; and that even in our waking reveries, we are often ſo much abſorbed in the contemplation of what paſſes in our imaginations, that for a while we do not attend to the lapſe of time or to our own locality; and thus ſuffer a ſimilar kind of deception as in our dreams. That is, we believe things preſent before our eyes, which are not ſo.

There are two circumſtances, which contribute to this complete deception in our dreams. Firſt, becauſe in ſleep the organs of ſenſe are cloſed or inert, and hence the trains of ideas aſſociated in our imaginations are never interrupted or diſſevered by the irritations of external objects, and cannot therefore be contraſted with our ſenſations. On this account, though we are affected with a variety of paſſions in our dreams, as anger, love, joy; yet we never experience ſurprize.—For ſurprize is only produced when any external irritations ſuddenly obtrude themſelves, and diſſever our paſſing trains of ideas.

Secondly, becauſe in ſleep there is a total ſuſpenſion of our voluntary power, both over the muſcles of our bodies, and the ideas of our minds; for we neither walk about, nor reaſon in complete ſleep. Hence, as the trains of ideas are paſſing in our imaginations in dreams, we cannot compare them with our previous knowledge of things, as we do in our waking hours; for this is a voluntary exertion; and thus we cannot perceive their incongruity.

Thus we are deprived in ſleep of the only two means by which we can diſtinguiſh the trains of ideas paſſing in our imaginations, from thoſe excited by our ſenſations; and are led by their vivacity to believe them to belong to the latter. For the vivacity of theſe trains of ideas, paſſing in the imagination, is greatly increaſed by the cauſes above-mentioned; that is, by their not being diſturbed or diſſevered either by the appulſes of external bodies, as in ſurprize; or by our voluntary exertions in comparing them with our previous knowledge of things, as in reaſoning upon them.

B. Now to apply.

P. When by the art of the Painter or Poet a train of ideas is ſuggeſted to our imaginations, which intereſts us ſo much by the pain or pleaſure it affords, that we ceaſe to attend to the irritations of common external objects, and ceaſe alſo to uſe any voluntary efforts to compare theſe intereſting trains of ideas with our previous knowledge of things, a complete reverie is produced: during which time, however ſhort, if it be but for a moment, the objects themſelves appear to exiſt before us. This, I think, has been called by an ingenious critic "the ideal preſence" of ſuch objects. (Elements of Criticiſm by Lord Kaimes). And in reſpect to the compliment intended by Mr. Fielding to Mr. Garrick, it would ſeem that an ignorant Ruſtic at the play of Hamlet, who has ſome previous belief in the appearance of Ghoſts would ſooner be liable to fall into reverie, and continue in it longer, than one who poſſeſſed more knowledge of the real nature of things, and had a greater facility of exerciſing his reaſon.

B. It muſt require great art in the Painter or Poet to produce this kind of deception?

P. The matter muſt be intereſting from its ſublimity, beauty, or novelty; this is the ſcientific part; and the art conſiſts in bringing theſe diſtinctly before the eye, ſo as to produce (as above-mentioned) the ideal preſence of the object, in which the great Shakeſpeare particularly excels.

B. Then it is not of any conſequence whether the repreſentations correſpond with nature?

P. Not if they ſo much intereſt the reader or ſpectator as to induce the reverie above deſcribed. Nature may be ſeen in the market-place, or at the card-table; but we expect ſomething more than this in the play-houſe or picture-room. The further the artiſt recedes from nature, the greater novelty he is likely to produce; if he riſes above nature, he produces the ſublime; and beauty is probably a ſelection and new combination of her moſt agreeable parts. Yourſelf will be ſenſible of the truth of this doctrine by recollecting over in your mind the works of three of our celebrated artiſts. Sir Joſhua Reynolds has introduced ſublimity even into its portraits; we admire the repreſentation of perſons, whoſe reality we ſhould have paſſed by unnoticed. Mrs. Angelica Kauffman at-tracts our eyes with beauty, which I ſuppoſe no where exiſts; certainly few Grecian faces are ſeen in this country. And the daring pencil of Fuſeli tranſports us beyond the boundaries of nature, and raviſhes us with the charm of the moſt intereſting novelty. And Shakeſpeare, who excels in all theſe together, ſo far captivates the ſpectator, as to make him unmindful of every kind of violation of Time, Place, or Exiſtence. As at the firſt appearance of the Ghoſt of Hamlet, "his ear muſt be dull as the fat weed, which roots itſelf on Lethe's brink," who can attend to the improbability of the exhibition? So in many ſcenes of the Tempeſt we perpetually believe the action paſſing before our eyes, and relapſe with ſomewhat of diſtaſte into common life at the intervals of the repreſentation.

B. I ſuppoſe a poet of leſs ability would find ſuch great machinery difficult and cumberſome to manage?

P. Juſt ſo, we ſhould be ſhocked at the apparent improbabilities. As in the gardens of a Sicilian nobleman, deſcribed in Mr. Brydone's and in Mr. Swinburn's travels, there are ſaid to be ſix hundred ſtatues of imaginary monſters, which ſo diſguſt the ſpectators, that the ſtate had once a ſerious deſign of deſtroying them; and yet the very improbable monſters in Ovid's Metamorphoſes have entertained the world for many centuries.

B. The monſters in your Botanic Garden, I hope, are of the latter kind?

P. The candid reader muſt determine.

THE

LOVES

OF THE

PLANTS.

CANTO II.

AGAIN the Goddeſs ſtrikes the golden lyre,
And tunes to wilder notes the warbling wire;
With ſoft ſuſpended ſtep Attention moves,
And Silence hovers o'er the liſtening groves;
Orb within orb the charmed audience throng, 5
And the green vault reverberates the ſong.

"Breathe ſoft, ye Gales!" the fair **CARLINA** cries,
"Bear on broad wings your Votreſs to the ſkies.

Carlina. l. 7. Carline Thiſtle. Of the claſs Confederate Males. The ſeeds of this and of many other plants of the ſame claſs are furniſhed with a plume, by which admirable mechaniſm they perform long aerial journeys, croſſing lakes and deſerts, and are thus diſſeminated far from the original plant, and have much the appearance of a Shuttlecock as they fly. The wings are of different conſtruction, ſome being like a divergent tuft of hair, others are branched like feathers, ſome are ele-

“ How ſweetly mutable you orient hues,
“ As Morn's fair hand her opening roſes ſtrews;
“ How bright, when Iris blending many a ray
“ Binds in embroider'd wreath the brow of Day;
“ Soft, when the pendant Moon with luſtres pale
“ O'er heaven's blue arch unfurls her milky veil;
“ While from the north long threads of ſilver light
“ Dart on ſwift ſhuttles o'er the tiſſued night!
“ Breathe ſoft, ye Zephyrs! hear my fervent ſighs,
“ Bear on broad wings your Votreſs to the ſkies!”——
—Plume over plume in long divergent lines
On whale-bone ribs the fair Mechanic joins;
Inlays with eider down the ſilken ſtrings,
And waves in wide expanſe Dædalian wings;
Round her bold ſons the waving pennons binds,
And walks with angel-ſtep upon the winds.

So on the ſhoreleſs air the intrepid Gaul
Launch'd the vaſt concave of his buoyant ball.—

---

vated from the crown of the ſeed by a ſlender foot-ſtalk, which gives them a very elegant appearance, others ſit immediately on the crown of the ſeed.

Nature has many other curious vegetable contrivances for the diſperſion of ſeeds: ſee note on Helianthus. But perhaps none of them has more the appearance of deſign than the admirable apparatus of Tillandſia for this purpoſe. This plant grows on the branches of trees, like the miſleto, and never on the ground; the ſeeds are furniſhed with many long threads on their crowns; which, as they are driven forwards by the winds, wrap round the arms of trees, and thus hold them faſt till they vegetate. This is very analogous to the migration of Spiders on the goſſamer, who are ſaid to attach themſelves to the end of a long thread, and riſe thus to the tops of trees or buildings, as the accidental breezes carry them.

Journeying on high, the ſilken caſtle glides
Bright as a meteor through the azure tides;
O'er towns and towers and temples wins its way,
Or mounts ſublime, and gilds the vault of day.
Silent with upturn'd eyes unbreathing crowds
Purſue the floating wonder to the clouds;
And fluſh'd with tranſport or benumb'd with fear,
Watch, as it riſes, the diminiſh'd ſphere.
—Now leſs and leſs!—and now a ſpeck is ſeen!—
And now the fleeting rack obtrudes between!—
With bended knees, raiſed arms, and ſuppliant brow
To every ſhrine with mingled cries they vow.—
"Save Him, ye Saints! who o'er the good preſide;
"Bear him, ye Winds! ye Stars benignant! guide."
—The calm Philoſopher in ether ſails,
Views broader ſtars, and breathes in purer gales;
Sees, like a map, in many a waving line
Round Earth's blue plains her lucid waters ſhine;
Sees at his feet the forky lightnings glow,
And hears innocuous thunders roar below.
—Riſe, great Mongolfier! urge thy venturous flight
High o'er the Moon's pale ice-reflected light;
High o'er the pearly Star, whoſe beamy horn
Hangs in the eaſt, gay harbinger of morn;
Leave the red eye of Mars on rapid wing,
Jove's ſilver guards, and Saturn's duſky ring;
Leave the fair beams, which, iſſuing from afar,
Play with new luſtres round the Georgian ſtar;
Shun with ſtrong oars the Sun's attractive throne,
The ſparkling zodiac, and the milky zone;
Where headlong Comets with increaſing force
Through other ſyſtems bend their blazing courſe.—

For thee Caſſiope her chair withdraws,
For thee the Bear retracts his ſhaggy paws;
High o'er the North thy golden orb ſhall roll,
And blaze eternal round the wondering pole.
So Argo, riſing from the ſouthern main,
Lights with new ſtars the blue etherial plain;
With favouring beams the mariner protects,
And the bold courſe, which firſt it ſteer'd, directs.

Inventreſs of the Woof, fair LINA flings
The flying ſhuttle through the dancing ſtrings;
Inlays the broider'd weft with flowery dyes,
Quick beat the reeds, the pedals fall and riſe;
Slow from the beam the lengths of warp unwind,
And dance and nod the maſſy weights behind.—
Taught by her labours, from the fertile ſoil
Immortal ISIS clothed the banks of Nile;
And fair ARACHNE with her rival loom
Found undeſerved a melancholy doom.—
Five Siſter-nymphs with dewy fingers twine
The beamy flax, and ſtretch the fibre-line;
Quick eddying threads from rapid ſpindles reel,
Or whirl with beaten foot the dizzy wheel.

For thee the Bear. l. 60. Tibi jam brachia contrahit ardens Scorpius. Virg. Georg. l. 1. 34. A new ſtar appeared in Caſſiope's chair in 1572. Herſchel's Conſtruction of the Heavens. Phil. Tranſ. V. 75. p. 266.

Linum. l. 67. Flax. Five males and five females. It was firſt found on the banks of the Nile. The Linum Luſitanicum, or Portugal flax, has ten males: ſee the note on Curcuma. Iſis was ſaid to invent ſpinning and weaving: mankind before that time were cloathed with the ſkins of animals. The fable of Arachne was to compliment this new art of ſpinning and weaving, ſuppoſed to ſurpaſs in fineneſs the web of the Spider.

—Charm'd round the buſy Fair *five* ſhepherds preſs,
Praiſe the nice texture of their ſnowy dreſs,
Admire the Artiſts, and the art approve,
And tell with honey'd words the tale of love.

So now, where Derwent rolls his duſky floods 85
Through vaulted mountains, and a night of woods,
The Nymph, GOSSYPIA, treads the velvet ſod,
And warms with roſy ſmiles the watery God;

Goſſypia. l. 87. Goſſypium. The cotton plant. On the River Derwent near Matlock in Derbyſhire, Sir RICHARD ARKWRIGHT has erected his curious and magnificent machinery for ſpinning cotton; which had been in vain attempted by many ingenious artiſts before him. The cotton-wool is firſt picked from the pods and ſeeds by women. It is then carded by *cylindrical cards*, which move againſt each other, with different velocities. It is taken from theſe by an *iron-band* or comb, which has a motion ſimilar to that of ſcratching, and takes the wool off the cards longitudinally in reſpect to the fibres or ſtaple, producing a continued line looſely cohering, called the *Rove* or *Roving*. This Rove, yet very looſely twiſted, is then received or drawn into a *whirling caniſter*, and is rolled by the centrifugal force in ſpiral lines within it; being yet too tender for the ſpindle. It is then paſſed between *two pairs of rollers*; the ſecond pair moving faſter than the firſt elongate the thread with greater equality than can be done by the hand; and is then twiſted on ſpoles or bobbins.

The great fertility of the Cotton-plant in theſe fine flexile threads, whilſt thoſe from Flax, Hemp, and Nettles, or from the bark of the Mulberry-tree, require a previous putrefaction of the parenchymatous ſubſtance, and much mechanical labour, and afterwards bleaching, renders this plant of great importance to the world. And ſince Sir Richard Arkwright's ingenious machine has not only greatly abbreviated and ſimplified the labour and art of carding and ſpinning the Cotton-wool, but performs both theſe circumſtances *better* than can be done by hand, it is probable, that the cloathing of this ſmall ſeed will become the principal cloathing of mankind; though animal wool and ſilk may be preferable in colder climates, as they are more imperfect conductors of heat, and are thence a warmer cloathing.

His ponderous oars to ſlender ſpindles turns,
And pours o'er maſſy wheels his foamy urns;
With playful charms her hoary lover wins,
And wields his trident,—while the Monarch ſpins.
—Firſt with nice eye emerging Naïads cull
From leathery pods the vegetable wool;
With wiry teeth *revolving cards* releaſe
The tangled knots, and ſmooth the ravell'd fleece;
Next moves the *iron-hand* with fingers fine,
Combs the wide card, and forms the eternal line;
Slow, with ſoft lips, the *whirling Can* acquires
The tender ſkeins, and wraps in riſing ſpires;
With quicken'd pace *ſucceſſive rollers* move,
And theſe retain, and thoſe extend the *rove*;
Then fly the ſpoles, the rapid axles glow;—
And ſlowly circumvolves the labouring wheel below.

PAPYRA, throned upon the banks of Nile,
Spread her ſmooth leaf, and waved her ſilver ſtyle.

—— —— emerging Naïads cull
From leathery pods the vegetable wool.
——*eam circum Mileſia vellera Nymphæ*
Carpebant, hyali ſaturo fucata colore.
Virg. Georg. IV. 334.

Cyperus. Papyrus. l. 105. Three males, one female. The leaf of this plant was firſt uſed for paper, whence the word *paper*; and leaf, or folium, for a fold of a book. Afterwards the bark of a ſpecies of mulberry was uſed; whence *liber* ſignifies a book, and the bark of a tree. Before the invention of letters mankind may be ſaid to have been perpetually in their infancy, as the arts of one age or country generally died with their inventors. Whence aroſe the policy, which ſtill continues in Indoſtan, of obliging the ſon to practiſe the profeſſion of his father. After the diſcovery of letters, the facts of Aſtronomy and Chemiſtry became recorded in writen language, though the ancient hieroglyphic characters for the planets and metals continue in uſe at this day.

—The ſtoried pyramid, the laurel'd buſt,
The trophy'd arch had crumbled into duſt ;
The ſacred ſymbol, and the epic ſong,
(Unknown the character, forgot the tongue,)
With each unconquer'd chief, or ſainted maid,
Sunk undiſtinguiſh'd in Oblivion's ſhade.
Sad o'er the ſcatter'd ruins Genius ſigh'd,
And infant Arts but learn'd to liſp and died.
Till to aſtoniſh'd realms PAPYRA taught
To paint in myſtic colours Sound and Thought.
With Wiſdom's voice to print the page ſublime,
And mark in adamant the ſteps of Time.
—*Three* favour'd youths her ſoft attention ſhare,
The fond diſciples of the ſtudious Fair,
Hear her ſweet voice, the golden proceſs prove ;
Gaze, as they learn ; and, as they liſten, love.
The firſt from Alpha to Omega joins
The letter'd tribes along the level lines ;

The antiquity of the invention of muſic, of aſtronomical obſervations, and the manufacture of Gold and Iron, are recorded in Scripture.

About twenty letters, ten cyphers, and ſeven crotchets, repreſent by their numerous combinations all our ideas and ſenſations! the muſical characters are probably arrived at their perfection, unleſs emphaſis, and tone, and ſwell could be expreſſed, as well as note and time. Charles the Twelfth of Sweden had a deſign to have introduced a numeration by ſquares, inſtead of by decimation, which might have ſerved the purpoſes of philoſophy better than the preſent mode, which is ſaid to be of Arabic invention. The Alphabet is yet in a very imperfect ſtate; perhaps ſeventeen letters could expreſs all the ſimple ſounds in the European languages. In China they have not yet learned to divide their words into ſyllables, and are thence neceſſitated to employ many thouſand characters; it is ſaid above eighty thouſand. It is to be wiſhed, in this ingenious age, that the European nations would accord to reform our alphabet.

Weighs with nice ear the vowel, liquid, ſurd,
And breaks in ſyllables the volant word.
Then forms *the next* upon the marſhal'd plain
In deepening ranks his dexterous cypher-train;
And counts, as wheel the decimating bands,
The dews of Ægypt, or Arabia's ſands.
And then *the third* on four concordant lines
Prints the lone crotchet, and the quaver joins;
Mark the gay trill, the ſolemn pauſe inſcribes,
And parts with bars the undulating tribes.
Pleaſed round her cane-wove throne, the applauding crowd
Clap'd their rude hands, their ſwarthy foreheads bow'd;
With loud acclaim "a preſent God!" they cry'd,
"A preſent God!" rebellowing ſhores reply'd——
Then peal'd at intervals with mingled ſwell
The echoing harp, ſhrill clarion, horn, and ſhell;
While Bards ecſtatic, bending o'er the lyre,
Struck deeper chords, and wing'd the ſong with fire.
Then mark'd Aſtronomers with keener eyes
The Moon's refulgent journey through the ſkies;
Watch'd the ſwift Comets urge their blazing cars,
And weigh'd the Sun with his revolving Stars.
High raiſed the Chemiſts their Hermetic wands,
(And changing forms obey'd their waving hands,)
Her treaſur'd gold from Earth's deep chambers tore,
Or fuſed and harden'd her chalybeate ore.
All with bent knee from fair PAPYRA claim
Wove by her hands the wreath of deathleſs fame.
——Exulting Genius crown'd his darling child,
The young Arts claſp'd her knees, and Virtue ſmil'd.

So now DELANY forms her mimic bowers, 155
Her paper foliage, and her ſilken flowers;
Her virgin train the tender ſciſſars ply,
Vein the green leaf, the purple petal dye:
Round wiry ſtems the flaxen tendril bends,
Moſs creeps below, and waxen fruit impends. 160
Cold Winter views amid his realms of ſnow
DELANY's vegetable ſtatues blow;
Smooths his ſtern brow, delays his hoary wing,
And eyes with wonder all the blooms of Spring.

The gentle LAPSANA, NYMPHÆA fair, 165
And bright CALENDULA with golden hair,

So now Delany. l. 155. Mrs. Delany has finiſhed nine hundred and ſeventy accurate and elegant repreſentations of different vegetables with the parts of their flowers, fructification, &c. according with the claſſification of Linneus, in what ſhe terms paper-moſaic. She began this work at the age of 47, when her ſight would not longer ſerve her to paint, in which ſhe much excelled; between her age of 74 and 82, at which time her eyes quite failed her, ſhe executed the curious Hortus ſiccus above-mentioned, which I ſuppoſe contains a greater number of plants than were ever before drawn from the life by any one perſon. Her method conſiſted in placing the leaves of each plant with the petals, and all the other parts of the flowers, on coloured paper, and cutting them with ſciſſars accurately to the natural ſize and form, and then paſting them on a dark ground; the effect of which is wonderful, and their accuracy leſs liable to fallacy than drawings. She is at this time (1788) in her 89th year, with all the powers of a fine underſtanding ſtill unimpaired. I am informed another very ingenious lady, Mrs. North, is conſtructing a ſimilar Hortus ſiccus, or Paper-garden; which ſhe executes on a ground of vellum with ſuch elegant taſte and ſcientific accuracy, that it cannot fail to become a work of ineſtimable value.

Lapſana, Nymphæa alba, Calendula. l. 165. And many other flowers cloſe and open their petals at certain hours of the day; and thus conſtitute what Linneus calls the Horologe, or Watch of Flora. He enumerates 46 flowers, which poſſeſs this kind of ſenſibility. I ſhall men-

Watch with nice eye the Earth's diurnal way,
Marking her ſolar and ſidereal day,
Her ſlow nutation, and her varying clime,
And trace with mimic art the march of Time;
Round his light foot a magic chain they fling,
And count the quick vibrations of his wing.——
Firſt in its brazen cell reluctant roll'd
Bends the dark ſpring in many a ſteely fold;

tion a few of them with their reſpective hours of riſing and ſetting, as Linneus terms them. He divides them firſt into *meteoric* flowers, which leſs accurately obſerve the hour of unfolding, but are expanded, ſooner or later, according to the cloudineſs, moiſture, or preſſure of the atmoſphere. 2d. *Tropical* flowers open in the morning and cloſe before evening every day; but the hour of the expanding becomes earlier or later, as the length of the day increaſes or decreaſes. 3dly. *Æquinoctial* flowers, which open at a certain and exact hour of the day, and for the moſt part cloſe at another determinate hour.

Hence the Horologe or Watch of Flora is formed from numerous plants, of which the following are thoſe moſt common in this country. Leontodon taraxacum, Dandelion, opens at 5—6, cloſes at 8—9. Hieracium piloſella, mouſe-ear hawkweed, opens at 8, cloſes at 2. Sonchus lævis, ſmooth Sow-thiſtle, at 5 and at 11—12. Lactuca ſativa, cultivated Lettice, at 7 and 10. Tragopogon luteum, yellow Goatsbeard, at 3—5 and at 9—10. Lapſana, nipplewort, at 5—6 and at 10—1. Nymphæa alba, white water lily, at 7 and 5. Papaver nudicaule, naked poppy, at 5 and at 7. Hemerocallis fulva, tawny Day-lily, at 5 and at 7—8. Convolvulus, at 5—6. Malva, Mallow, at 9—10, and at 1. Arenarea purpurea, purple Sandwort, at 9—10, and at 2—3. Anagallis, pimpernel, at 7—8. Portulaca hortenſis, garden Purſlain, at 9—10, and at 11—12. Dianthus prolifer, proliferous Pink, at 8 and at 1. Cichoreum, Succory, at 4—5. Hypochæris, at 6—7, and at 4—5. Crepis, at 4—5, and at 10—11. Picris, at 4—5, and at 12. Calendula field, at 9, and at 3. Calendula African, at 7, and at 3—4.

As theſe obſervations were probably made in the botanic gardens at Upſal, they muſt require further attention to ſuit them to our climate. See Stillingfleet's Calendar of Flora.

On ſpiral braſs is ſtretch'd the wiry throng,
Tooth urges tooth, and wheel drives wheel along:
In diamond-eyes the poliſh'd axles flow,
Smooth ſlides the hand, the balance pants below.
Round the white circlet in relievo bold
A Serpent twines his ſcaly length in gold;
And brightly pencil'd on the enamel'd ſphere
Live the fair trophies of the paſſing year.
—Here *Time*'s huge fingers graſp his giant-mace,
And daſh proud Superſtition from her baſe,
Rend her ſtrong towers and gorgeous fanes, and ſhed
The crumbling fragments round her guilty head.
There the gay *Hours*, whom wreath of roſes deck,
Lead their young trains amid the cumbrous wreck;
And, ſlowly purpling o'er the mighty waſte,
Plant the fair growths of Science and of Taſte.
While each light *Moment*, as it dances by
With feathery foot and pleaſure-twinkling eye,
Feeds from its baby-hand, with many a kiſs,
The callow neſtlings of domeſtic Bliſs.

As yon gay clouds, which canopy the ſkies,
Change their thin forms, and loſe their lucid dyes;
So the ſoft bloom of Beauty's vernal charms
Fades in our eyes, and withers in our arms.
—Bright as the ſilvery plume, or pearly ſhell,
The ſnow-white roſe, or lily's virgin bell,
The fair HELLEBORAS attractive ſhone,
Warm'd every Sage, and every Shepherd won.——

Helleborus. l. 201. Many males, many females. The Helleborus niger, or Chriſtmas roſe, has a large beautiful white flower, adorned with a circle of tubular two-lipp'd nectaries. After impregnation the flower undergoes a remarkable change, the nectaries drop off, but the

Round the gay ſiſters preſs the *enamour'd bands*,
And ſeek with ſoft ſolicitude their hands.
—Ere while how chang'd!—in dim ſuffuſion lies 205
The glance divine, that lighten'd in their eyes;
Cold are thoſe lips, where ſmiles ſeductive hung,
And the weak accents linger on their tongue;
Each roſeate feature fades to livid green,——
—Diſguſt with face averted ſhuts the ſcene. 210

So from his gorgeous throne, which awed the world,
The mighty Monarch of the eaſt was hurl'd,
To dwell with brutes beneath the midnight ſtorm,
By Heaven's juſt vengeance changed in mind and form.
—Prone to the earth He bends his brow ſuperb, 215
Crops the young floret and the bladed herb;
Lolls his red tongue, and from the reedy ſide
Of ſlow Euphrates laps the muddy tide.
Long eagle plumes his arching neck inveſt,
Steal round his arms, and claſp his ſharpen'd breaſt; 220
Dark brinded hairs in briſtling ranks, behind,
Riſe o'er his back, and ruſtle in the wind,
Clothe his lank ſides, his ſhrivel'd limbs ſurround,
And human hands with talons print the ground.
Silent in ſhining troops the Courtier-throng 225
Purſue their monarch as he crawls along;

---

white corol remains, and gradually becomes quite green. This curious metamorphoſe of the corol, when the nectaries fall off ſeems to ſhew that the white juice of the corol were before carried to the nectaries, for the purpoſe of producing honey: becauſe when theſe nectaries fall off, no more of the white juice is ſecreted in the corol, but it becomes green, and degenerates into a calyx. See note on Lonicera. The nectary of the Tropæolum, garden naſturtion, is a coloured horn growing from the calyx.

E'en Beauty pleads in vain with ſmiles and tears,
Nor Flattery's ſelf can pierce his pendant ears.

Two Siſter-Nymphs to Ganges' flowery brink
Bend their light ſteps, and lucid water drink,
Wind through the dewy rice, and nodding canes,
(As *eight* black Eunuchs guard the ſacred plains),
With playful malice watch the ſcaly brood,
And ſhower the inebriate berries on the flood,—
Stay in your cryſtal chambers, ſilver tribes!
Turn your bright eyes, and ſhun the dangerous bribes;
The tramel'd net with leſs deſtruction ſweeps
Your curling ſhallows, and your azure deeps;
With leſs deceit, the gilded fly beneath,
Lurks the fell hook unſeen,—to taſte is death!—
—Dim your ſlow eyes, and dull your pearly coat,
Drunk on the waves your languid forms ſhall float,
On uſeleſs fins in giddy circles play,
And Herons and Otters ſeize you for their prey.——

So, when the Saint from Padua's graceleſs land
In ſilent anguiſh ſought the barren ſtrand,
High on the ſhatter'd beach ſublime He ſtood,
Still'd with his waving arm the babbling flood;
" To Man's dull ear," He cry'd, " I call in vain,
" Hear me, ye ſcaly tenants of the main!" ——
Mis-ſhapen Seals approach in circling flocks,
In duſky mail the Tortoiſe climbs the rocks,

Two Siſter-Nymphs. l. 229. Meniſpernum. Cocculus. Indian berry. Two houſes, twelve males. In the female flower there are two ſtyles and eight filaments without anthers on their ſummits; which are called by Linneus eunuchs. See the note on Curcuma. The berry intoxicates fiſh. Saint Anthony of Padua, when the people refuſed to hear him, preached to the fiſh, and converted them. Addiſon's travels in Italy.

Torpedoes, Sharks, Rays, Porpus, Dolphins, pour
Their twinkling ſquadrons round the glittering ſhore;
With tangled fins, behind, huge Phocæ glide,
And Whales and Grampi ſwell the diſtant tide.
Then kneel'd the hoary Seer, to heaven addreſs'd
His fiery eyes, and ſmote his ſounding breaſt;
“ Bleſs ye the Lord!” with thundering voice he cry'd,
“ Bleſs ye the Lord!” the bending ſhores reply'd;
The winds and waters caught the ſacred word,
And mingling echoes ſhouted “ Bleſs the Lord!”
The liſtening ſhoals the quick contagion feel,
Pant on the floods, inebriate with their zeal,
Ope their wide jaws, and bow their ſlimy heads,
And daſh with frantic fins their foamy beds.

Sopha'd on ſilk, amid her charm-built towers,
Her meads of aſphodel, and amaranth bowers,
Where Sleep and Silence guard the ſoft abodes,
In ſullen apathy PAPAVER nods.
Faint o'er her couch in ſcintillating ſtreams
Paſs the thin forms of Fancy and of Dreams;
Froze by inchantment on the velvet ground
Fair youths and beauteous ladies glitter round;

Papaver. l. 270. Poppy. Many males, many females. The plants of this claſs are almoſt all of them poiſonous; the fineſt opium is procured by wounding the heads of large poppies with a three-edged knife, and tying muſcle-ſhells to them to catch the drops. In ſmall quantities it exhilarates the mind, raiſes the paſſions, and invigorates the body; in large ones it is ſucceeded by intoxication, languor, ſtupor and death. It is cuſtomary in India for a meſſenger to travel above a hundred miles without reſt or food, except an appropriated bit of opium for himſelf, and a large one for his horſe at certain ſtages. The emaciated and decrepid appearance, with the ridiculous and idiotic geſtures, of the opium-eaters in Conſtantinople is well deſcribed in the Memoirs of Baron de Tott.

On cryſtal pedeſtals they ſeem to ſigh,
Bend the meek knee, and lift the imploring eye.
—And now the Sorcereſs bares her ſhrivel'd hand,
And circles thrice in air her ebon wand;
Fluſh'd with new life deſcending ſtatues talk,
The pliant marble ſoftening as they walk;
With deeper ſobs reviving lovers breathe,
Fair boſoms riſe, and ſoft hearts pant beneath;
With warmer lips relentleſs damſels ſpeak,
And kindling bluſhes tinge the Parian cheek;
To viewleſs lutes aërial voices ſing,
And hovering Loves are heard on ruſtling wing.
—She waves her wand again!—freſh horrors ſeize
Their ſtiffening limbs, their vital currents freeze;
By each cold nymph her marble lover lies,
And iron ſlumbers ſeal their glaſſy eyes.
So with his dread Caduceus HERMES led
From the dark regions of the impriſon'd dead,
Or drove in ſilent ſhoals the lingering train
To Night's dull ſhore, and PLUTO's dreary reign.

So with her waving pencil CREWE commands
The realms of Taſte, and Fancy's fairy lands;
Calls up with magic voice the ſhapes, that ſleep
In earth's dark boſom, or unfathom'd deep;
That ſhrined in air on viewleſs wings aſpire,
Or blazing bathe in elemental fire.
As with nice touch her plaſtic hand ſhe moves,
Riſe the fine forms of Beauties, Graces, Loves;

So with her waving pencil. l 295. Alluding to the many beautiful paintings by Miſs EMMA CREWE; to whom the author is indebted for the very elegant Frontiſpiece, where Flora, at play with Cupid, is loading him with garden-tools.

Kneel to the fair Inchantreſs, ſmile or ſigh,
And fade or flouriſh, as ſhe turns her eye.

Fair CISTA, rival of the roſy dawn,
Call'd her light choir, and trod the dewy lawn;
Hail'd with rude melody the new-born May,
As cradled yet in April's lap ſhe lay.

I.

" Born in yon blaze of orient ſky,
" Sweet MAY! thy radiant form unfold;
" Uncloſe thy blue voluptuous eye,
" And wave thy ſhadowy locks of gold.

II.

" For Thee the fragrant zephyrs blow,
" For Thee deſcends the ſunny ſhower;

Ciſtus labdaniferus. l. 305. Many males, one female. The petals of this beautiful and fragrant ſhrub, as well as of the Œnothera, tree primroſe, and others, continue expanded but a few hours, falling off about noon, or ſoon after, in hot weather. The moſt beautiful flowers of the Cactus grandiflorus (ſee Cerea) are of equally ſhort duration, but have their exiſtence in the night. And the flowers of the Hibiſcus trionum are ſaid to continue but a ſingle hour. The courtſhip between the males and females in theſe flowers might be eaſily watched; the males are ſaid to approach and recede from the females alternately. The flowers of the Hibiſcus ſinenſis, mutable roſe, live in the Weſt Indies, their native climate, but one day; but have this remarkable property, they are white at the firſt expanſion, then change to deep red, and become purple as they decay.

The gum or reſin of this fragrant vegetable is collected from extenſive underwoods of it in the Eaſt by a ſingular contrivance. Long leather thongs are tied to poles and cords, and drawn over the tops of theſe ſhrubs about noon; which thus collect the duſt of the anthers, which adheres to the leather, and is occaſionally ſcraped off. Thus in ſome degree is the manner imitated, in which the bee collects on his thighs and legs the ſame material for the conſtruction of his combs.

" The rills in ſofter murmurs flow,
" And brighter bloſſoms gem the bower.

III.

" Light Graces dreſs'd in flowery wreaths
" And tiptoe Joys their hands combine;
" And Love his ſweet contagion breathes,
" And laughing dances round thy ſhrine.

IV.

" Warm with new life the glittering throngs
" On quivering fin and ruſtling wing
" Delighted join their votive ſongs,
" And hail thee, GODDESS OF THE SPRING."

O'er the green brinks of Severn's oozy bed,
In changeful rings, her ſprightly troop She led;
PAN tripp'd before, where Eudneſs ſhades the mead,
And blew with glowing lip his ſevenfold reed;
Emerging Naiads ſwell'd the jocund ſtrain,
And aped with mimic ſtep the dancing train.—
" I faint, I fall!"—*at noon* the Beauty cried,
" Weep o'er my tomb, ye Nymphs!"—and ſunk and died.
—Thus, when white Winter o'er the ſhivering clime
Drives the ſtill ſnow, or ſhowers the ſilver rime;
As the lone ſhepherd o'er the dazzling rocks
Prints his ſteep ſtep, and guides his vagrant flocks;
Views the green holly veil'd in network nice,
Her vermil cluſters twinkling in the ice;

Sevenfold reed. l. 328. The ſevenfold reed, with which Pan is frequently deſcribed, ſeems to indicate, that he was the inventor of the muſical gamut.

Admires the lucid vales, and ſlumbering floods,
Fantaſtic cataracts, and cryſtal woods,
Tranſparent towns, with ſeas of milk between,
And eyes with tranſport the refulgent ſcene :—
If breaks the ſunſhine o'er the ſpangled trees,
Or flits on tepid wing the weſtern breeze,
In liquid dews deſcends the tranſient glare,
And all the glittering pageant melts in air.

Where Andes hides his cloud-wreath'd creſt in ſnow,
And roots his baſe on burning ſands below ;
CINCHONA, faireſt of Peruvian maids,
To Health's bright Goddeſs in the breezy glades
On Quito's temperate plain an altar rear'd,
Trill'd the loud hymn, the ſolemn prayer preferr'd :
Each balmy bud ſhe cull'd, and honey'd flower,
And hung with fragrant wreaths the ſacred bower ;
Each pearly ſea ſhe ſearch'd, and ſparkling mine,
And piled their treaſures on the gorgeous ſhrine ;
Her ſuppliant voice for ſickening Loxa raiſed,
Sweet breath'd the gale, and bright the cenſer blazed.
—" Divine HYGEIA ! on thy votaries bend
" Thy angel-looks, oh, hear us, and defend !
" While ſtreaming o'er the night with baleful glare
" The ſtar of Autumn rays his miſty hair ;
" Fierce from his fens the Giant AGUE ſprings,
" And wrapp'd in fogs deſcend on vampire wings ;

Cinchona. l. 349. Peruvian bark-tree. Five males, and one female. Several of theſe trees were felled for other purpoſes into a lake, when an epidemic fever of a very mortal kind prevailed at Loxa in Peru, and the woodmen, accidentally drinking the water, were cured ; and thus were diſcovered the virtues of this famous drug.

" Before, with ſhuddering limbs cold Tremor reels,
" And Fever's burning noſtril dogs his heels;
" Loud claps the grinning Fiend his iron hands,
" Stamps with his marble feet, and ſhouts along the lands;
" Withers the damaſk cheek, unnerves the ſtrong,
" And drives with ſcorpion-laſh the ſhrieking throng.
" Oh, Goddeſs! on thy kneeling votaries bend
" Thy angel-looks, oh hear us, and defend!"
—HYGEIA, leaning from the bleſt abodes,
The cryſtal manſions of the immortal gods,
Saw the ſad Nymph uplift her dewy eyes,
Spread her white arms, and breathe her fervid ſighs;
Call'd to her fair aſſociates, Youth, and Joy,
And ſhot all-radiant through the glittering ſky;
Looſe waved behind her golden train of hair,
Her ſapphire mantle ſwam diffus'd in air.—
O'er the grey matted moſs, and panſied ſod,
With ſtep ſublime the glowing Goddeſs trod,
Gilt with her beamy eye the conſcious ſhade,
And with her ſmile celeſtial bleſs'd the maid.
" Come to my arms," with ſeraph voice ſhe cries,
" Thy vows are heard, benignant Nymph! ariſe;
" Where yon aſpiring trunks fantaſtic wreath
" Their mingled roots, and drink the rill beneath,
" Yield to the biting axe thy ſacred wood,
" And ſtrew the bitter foliage on the flood."
In ſilent homage bow'd the bluſhing maid,—
Five youths athletic haſten to her aid,
O'er the ſcar'd hills re-echoing ſtrokes reſound,
And headlong foreſts thunder on the gróund.
Round the dark roots, rent bark, and ſhatter'd boughs,
From ocherous beds the ſwelling fountain flows;

With ſtreams auſtere its winding margin laves,
And pours from vale to vale its duſky waves.
—As the pale ſquadrons, bending o'er the brink,
View with a ſigh their alter'd forms, and drink;
Slow-ebbing life with refluent crimſon breaks
O'er their wan lips, and paints their haggard cheeks;
Through each fine nerve rekindling tranſports dart,
Light the quick eye, and ſwell the exulting heart.
—Thus ISRAEL's heaven-taught chief o'er trackleſs ſands
Let to the ſultry rock his murmuring bands.
Bright o'er his brows the forky radiance blazed,
And high in air the rod divine He raiſed.—
Wide yawns the cliff!—amid the thirſty throng
Ruſh the redundant waves, and ſhine along;
With gourds and ſhells and helmets preſs the bands,
Ope their parch'd lips, and ſpread their eager hands,
Snatch their pale infants to the exuberant ſhower,
Kneel on the ſhatter'd rock, and bleſs the Almighty Power.

Bolſter'd with down, amid a thouſand wants,
Pale Dropſy rears his bloated form, and pants;
" Quench me, ye cool pellucid rills!" he cries,
Wets his parch'd tongue, and rolls his hollow eyes.
So bends tormented TANTALUS to drink,
While from his lips the refluent waters ſhrink;
Again the riſing ſtream his boſom laves,
And Thirſt conſumes him 'mid circumfluent waves.
—Divine HYGEIA, from the bending ſky
Deſcending, liſtens to his piercing cry;

Aſſumes bright DIGITALIS' dreſs and air;
Her ruby cheek, white neck, and raven hair;
Four youths protect her from the circling throng,
And like the Nymph the Goddeſs ſteps along.—
—O'er Him She waves her ſerpent-wreathed wand,
Cheers with her voice, and raiſes with her hand,
Warms with rekindling bloom his viſage wan,
And charms the ſhapeleſs monſter into man.

So when Contagion with mephitic breath
And wither'd Famine urged the work of death;
Marſeilles' good Biſhop, London's generous Mayor,
With food and faith, with medicine and with prayer,

Digitalis. l. 425. Of the claſs Two Powers. Four males, one female. Foxglove. The effect of this plant in that kind of Dropſy, which is termed anaſarca, where the legs and thighs are much ſwelled, attended with great difficulty of breathing, is truly aſtoniſhing. In the aſcites accompanied with anaſarca of people paſt the meridian of life it will alſo ſometimes ſucceed. The method of adminiſtering it requires ſome caution, as it is liable, in greater doſes, to induce very violent and debilitating ſickneſs, which continues one or two days, during which time the dropſical collection however diſappears. One large ſpoonful, or half an ounce, of the following decoction, given twice a day, will generally ſucceed in a few days. But in more robuſt people, one large ſpoonful every two hours, till four ſpoonfuls are taken, or till ſickneſs occurs, will evacuate the dropſical ſwellings with greater certainty, but is liable to operate more violently. Boil four ounces of the freſh leaves of purple Foxglove (which leaves may be had at all ſeaſons of the year) from two pints of water to twelve ounces; add to the ſtrained liquod, while yet warm, three ounces of rectified ſpirit of wine. A theory of the effects of this medicine, with many ſucceſsful caſes, may be ſeen in a pamphlet called, "Experiments on Mucilaginous and Purulent Matter," publiſhed by Dr. Darwin in 1780. Sold by Cadell, London.

Marſeilles' good Biſhop. l. 435. In the year 1720 and 1722 the Plague made dreadful havock at Marſeilles; at which time the Biſhop was indefatigable in the execution of his paſtoral office, viſiting, relieving, en-

Raiſed the weak head and ſtayed the parting ſigh,
Or with new life relumed the ſwimming eye.—
—And now, PHILANTHROPY! thy rays divine
Dart round the globe from Zembla to the Line;
O'er each dark priſon plays the cheering light,
Like northern luſtres o'er the vault of night.—
From realm to realm, with croſs or creſcent crown'd,
Where'er Mankind and Miſery are found,
O'er burning ſands, deep waves, or wilds of ſnow,
Thy HOWARD journeying ſeeks the houſe of woe.
Down many a winding ſtep to dungeons dank,
Where anguiſh wails aloud, and fetters clank;
To caves beſtrew'd with many a mouldering bone,
And cells, whoſe echoes only learn to groan;
Where no kind bars a whiſpering friend diſcloſe,
No ſunbeam enters, and no zephyr blows,
HE treads, inemulous of fame or wealth,
Profuſe of toil, and prodigal of health;
With ſoft aſſuaſive eloquence expands
Power's rigid heart, and opes his clinching hands;

---

couraging, and abſolving the ſick with extreme tenderneſs; and though perpetually expoſed to the infection, like Sir John Lawrence mentioned below, they both are ſaid to have eſcaped the diſeaſe.

London's generous Mayor. l. 435. During the great Plague at London in the year 1665, Sir John Lawrence, the then Lord Mayor, continued the whole time in the city; heard complaints, and redreſſed them; enforced the wiſeſt regulations then known, and ſaw them executed. The day after the diſeaſe was known with certainty to be the Plague, above 40,000 ſervants were diſmiſſed, and turned into the ſtreets to periſh, for no one would receive them into their houſes; and the villages near London drove them away with pitch-forks and fire-arms. Sir John Lawrence ſupported them all, as well as the needy who were ſick, at firſt by expending his own fortune, till ſubſcriptions could be ſolicited and received from all parts of the nation. *Journal of the Plague-year. Printed for E. Nutt, &c. at the R. Exchange*, 1722.

Leads ſtern-ey'd Juſtice to the dark domains,
If not to ſever, to relax the chains;
Or guides awaken'd Mercy through the gloom,
And ſhews the priſon, ſiſter to the tomb!—
Gives to her babes the ſelf-devoted wife,
To her fond huſband liberty and life!—
—The Spirits of the Good, who bend from high
Wide o'er theſe earthly ſcenes their partial eye,
When firſt, array'd in VIRTUE's pureſt robe,
They ſaw her HOWARD traverſing the globe;
Saw round his brows her ſun-like Glory blaze
In arrowy circles of unwearied rays;
Miſtook a Mortal for an Angel-Gueſt,
And aſk'd what Seraph-foot the earth impreſt.
—Onward he moves!—Diſeaſe and Death retire,
And murmuring Demons hate him, and admire."

Here pauſed the Goddeſs,—on HYGEIA's ſhrine
Obſequious Gnomes repoſe the lyre divine;
Deſcending Sylphs relax the trembling ſtrings,
And catch the rain-drops on their ſhadowy wings.
—And now her vaſe a modeſt Naiad fills
With liquid cryſtal from her pebbly rills;
Piles the dry cedar round her ſilver urn,
(Bright climbs the blaze, the crackling fagots burn),
Culls the green herb of China's envy'd bowers,
In gaudy cups the ſteamy treaſure pours;
And, ſweetly-ſmiling, on her bended knee
Preſents the fragrant quinteſſence of Tea.

INTERLUDE II.

Bookſeller. THE monſters of your Botanic Garden are as ſurpriſing as the bulls with brazen feet, and the fire-breathing dragons, which guarded the Heſperian fruit; yet are they not diſguſting, nor miſchievous: and in the manner you have chained them together in your exhibition, they ſucceed each other amuſingly enough, like prints of the London Cries, wrapped upon rollers, with a glaſs before them. In this at leaſt they reſemble the monſters in Ovid's Metamorphoſes; but your ſimilies, I ſuppoſe, are Homeric?

Poet. The great Bard well underſtood how to make uſe of this kind of ornament in Epic Poetry. He brings his valiant heroes into the field with much parade, and ſets them a fighting with great fury; and then, after a few thruſts and parries, he introduces a long ſtring of ſimilies. During this the battle is ſuppoſed to continue; and thus the time neceſſary for the action is gained in our imaginations; and a degree of probability produced, which contributes to the temporary deception or reverie of the reader.

But the ſimilies of Homer have another agreeable characteriſtic; they do not quadrate, or go upon all fours (as it is called), like the more formal ſimilies of ſome modern writers; any one reſembling feature ſeems to be with him a ſufficient excuſe for the introduction of this kind of digreſſion; he then proceeds to deliver ſome agreeable poetry on this new ſubject, and thus converts every ſimile into a kind of ſhort epiſode.

B. Then a ſimile ſhould not very accurately reſemble the ſubject?

P. No; it would then become a philoſophical analogy, it would be ratiocination inſtead of poetry; it need only ſo far reſemble the ſubject, as poetry itſelf ought to reſemble nature. It ſhould have ſo much ſublimity, beauty, or novelty, as to intereſt the reader; and ſhould be expreſſed in picitureſque language, ſo as to bring the ſcenery before his eye; and ſhould laſtly bear ſo much of veri-ſimilitude as not to awaken him by the violence of improbability or incongruity.

B. May not the reverie of the reader be diſſipated or diſturbed by diſagreeable images being preſented to his imagination, as well as by improbable or incongruous ones?

P. Certainly; he will endeavour to rouſe himſelf from a diſagreeable reverie, as from the nightmare. And from this may be diſcovered the line of boundary between the Tragic and the Horrid: which line, however, will veer a little this way or that, according to the prevailing manners of the age or country, and the peculiar aſſociations of ideas, or idioſyncracy of mind, of individuals. For inſtance, if an artiſt ſhould repreſent the death of an officer in battle, by ſhewing a little blood on the boſom of his ſhirt, as if a bullet had there penetrated, the dying figure would affect the beholder with pity; and if fortitude was at the ſame time expreſſed in his countenance, admiration would be added to our pity. On the contrary, if the artiſt ſhould chuſe to repreſent his thigh as ſhot away by a cannon ball, and ſhould exhibit the bleeding fleſh and ſhattered bone of the ſtump, the picture would introduce into our minds ideas from a butcher's ſhop, or a ſurgeon's operation-room, and we ſhould turn from it with diſguſt. So if characters were brought upon the ſtage with their limbs disjointed by torturing inſtruments, and the floor covered with clotted blood and ſcattered brains, our theatric reverie would be deſtroyed by diſguſt, and we ſhould leave the play-houſe with deteſtation.

The Painters have been more guilty in this reſpect than the Poets; the cruelty of Apollo in flaying Marſyas alive is a favourite ſubject with the antient artiſts: and the tortures of expiring martyrs have diſgraced the modern ones. It requires little genius to exhibit the muſcles in convulſive action, either by the pencil or the chiſſel, becauſe the interſtices are deep, and the lines ſtrongly defined: but thoſe tender gradations of muſcular action, which conſtitute the graceful attitudes of the body, are difficult to conceive or to execute, except by a maſter of nice diſcernment and cultivated taſte.

B. By what definition would you diſtinguiſh the Horrid from the Tragic?

P. I ſuppoſe the latter conſiſts of Diſtreſs attended with Pity, which is ſaid to be allied to Love, the moſt agreeable of all our paſſions; and the former in Diſtreſs, accompanied with Diſguſt, which is allied to Hate, and is one of our moſt diſagreeable ſenſations. Hence, when horrid ſcenes of cruelty are repreſented in pictures, we wiſh to diſbelieve their exiſtence, and voluntarily exert ourſelves to eſcape from the deception: whereas the bitter cup of true Tragedy is mingled with ſome ſweet conſolatory drops, which endear our tears, and we continue to contemplate the intereſting deluſion with a delight which is not eaſy to explain.

B. Has not this been explained by Lucretius, where he deſcribes a ſhipwreck; and ſays, the Spectators receive pleaſure from feeling themſelves ſafe on land? and by Akenſide, in his beautiful poem on the Pleaſures of Imagination, who aſcribes it to our finding objects for the due exertion of our paſſions?

P. We muſt not confound our ſenſations at the contemplation of real miſery with thoſe which we experience at the ſcenical repreſentations of tragedy. The ſpectators of a ſhipwreck may be attracted by the dignity and novelty of the object; and from theſe may be ſaid to receive pleaſure: but not from the diſtreſs of the ſufferers. An ingenious writer, who has criticiſed this dialogue in the Engliſh Review for Auguſt, 1789, adds, that one great ſource of our pleaſure from ſcenical diſtreſs ariſes from our, at the ſame time, generally contemplating one of the nobleſt objects of nature, that of Virtue triumphant over every difficulty and oppreſſion, or ſupporting its votary under every ſuffering: or, where this does not occur, that our minds are relieved by the juſtice of ſome ſignal puniſhment awaiting the delinquent. But, beſides this, at the exhibition of a good tragedy, we are not only amuſed by the dignity, and novelty, and beauty, of the objects before us; but, if any diſtreſsful circumſtances occur too forcible for our ſenſibility, we can voluntarily exert ourſelves, and recollect, that the ſcenery is not real: and thus not only the pain, which we had received from the apparent diſtreſs, is leſſened, but a new ſource of pleaſure is opened to us, ſimilar to that which we frequently have felt on awakening from a diſtreſsful dream; we are glad that it is not true. We are at the ſame time unwilling to relinquiſh the pleaſure which we receive from the other intereſting circumſtances of the drama; and on that account quickly permit ourſelves to relapſe into the deluſion; and thus alternately believe and diſbelieve, almoſt every moment, the exiſtence of the objects repreſented before us.

B. Have thoſe two ſovereigns of poetic land, HOMER and SHAKESPEARE, kept their works entirely free from the Horrid?——or even yourſelf in your third Canto?

P. The deſcriptions of the mangled carcaſſes of the companions of Ulyſſes, in the cave of Polypheme, is in this reſpect certainly objectionable, as is well obſerved by Scaliger. And in the play of Titus Andronicus, if that was written by Shakeſpeare (which from its internal evidence I think very improbable), there are many horrid and diſguſtful circumſtances. The following Canto is ſubmitted to the candour of the critical reader, to whoſe opinions I ſhall ſubmit in ſilence.

THE LOVES OF THE PLANTS.

CANTO III.

AND now the Goddeſs ſounds her ſiver ſhell,
And ſhakes with deeper tones the inchanted dell;
Pale, round her graſſy throne, bedew'd with tears,
Flit the thin forms of Sorrows, and of Fears;
Soft Sighs reſponſive whiſper to the chords,
And Indignations half-unſheath their ſwords.

"Thrice round the grave CIRCÆA prints her tread,
And chaunts the numbers, which diſturb the dead;

Circæa. l. 7. Enchanter's Nightſhade. Two males, one female. It was much celebrated in the myſteries of witchcraft, and for the purpoſe of raiſing the devil, as its name imports. It grows amid the mouldering bones and decayed coffins in the ruinous vaults of Sleaford-church in Lincolnſhire. The ſuperſtitious ceremonies or hiſtories belonging to ſome vegetables have been truly ridiculous; thus the Druids are ſaid to have cropped the Miſletoe with a golden axe or ſickle; and

Shakes o'er the holy earth her ſable plume,
Waves her dread wand, and ſtrikes the echoing tomb! 10
—Pale ſhoot the ſtars acroſs the troubled night,
The timorous moon withholds her conſcious light;
Shrill ſcream the famiſh'd bats, and ſhivering owls,
And loud and long the dog of midnight howls!—
—Then yawns the burſting ground!—*two* imps obſcene
Riſe on broad wings, and hail the baleful queen; 16
Each with dire grin ſalutes the potent wand,
And leads the ſorcereſs with his ſooty hand;
Onward they glide, where ſheds the ſickly yew
O'er many a mouldering bone its nightly dew; 20
The ponderous portals of the church unbar,——
Hoarſe on their hinge the ponderous portals jar;
As through the colour'd glaſs the moon-beam falls,
Huge ſhapeleſs ſpectres quiver on the walls;

the Bryony, or Mandrake, was ſaid to utter a ſcream when its root was drawn from the ground; and that the animal which drew it up became diſeaſed and ſoon died: on which account, when it was wanted for the purpoſes of medicine, it was uſual to looſen and remove the earth about the root, and then to tie it by means of a cord to a dog's tail, who was whipped to pull it up, and was then ſuppoſed to ſuffer for the impiety of the action. And even at this day bits of dried root of Peony are rubbed ſmooth, and ſtrung, and ſold under the name of Anodyne necklaces, and tied round the necks of children, to facilitate the growth of their teeth! add to this, that in Price's Hiſtory of Cornwall, a book publiſhed about ten years ago, the Virga Divinatoria, or Divining Rod, has a decree of credit given to it. This rod is of hazel, or other light wood, and held horizontally in the hand, and is ſaid to bow towards the ore whenever the Conjurer walks over a mine. A very few years ago, in France, and even in England, another kind of divining rod has been uſed to diſcover ſprings of water in a ſimilar manner, and gained ſome credit. And in the very laſt year, there were many in France, and ſome in England, who underwent an enchantment without any divining rod at all, and believed themſelves to be affected by an inviſible agent, which the Enchanter called Animal Magnetiſm!

Low murmurs creep along the hollow ground,
And to each ſtep the pealing ailes reſound;
By glimmering lamps, protecting ſaints among,
The ſhrines all tremble as they paſs along,
O'er the ſtill choir with hideous laugh they move,
(Fiends yell below, and angels weep above!)
Their impious march to God's high altar bend,
With feet impure the ſacred ſteps aſcend;
With wine unbleſs'd the holy chalice ſtain,
Aſſume the mitre, and the cope profane;
To heaven their eyes in mock devotion throw,
And to the croſs with horrid mummery bow;
Adjure by mimic rites the powers above,
And plight alternate their Satanic love.

Avaunt, ye Vulgar! from her ſacred groves
With maniac ſtep the Pythian LAURA moves;
Full of the God her labouring boſom ſighs,
Foam on her lips, and fury in her eyes,

Laura. l. 40. Prunus. Lauro-ceraſus. Twenty males, one female. The Pythian prieſteſs is ſuppoſed to have been made drunk with infuſion of laurel-leaves when ſhe delivered her oracles. The intoxication or inſpiration is finely deſcribed by Virgil. Æn. L. vi. The diſtilled water from laurel-leaves is, perhaps, the moſt ſudden poiſon we are acquainted with in this country. I have ſeen about two ſpoonfuls of it deſtroy a large pointer dog in leſs than ten minutes. In a ſmaller doſe it is ſaid to produce intoxication: on this account there is reaſon to believe it acts in the ſame manner as opium and vinous ſpirit; but that the doſe is not ſo well aſcertained. See note on Tremella. It is uſed in the Ratafie of the diſtillers, by which ſome dram-drinkers have been ſuddenly killed. One pint of water, diſtilled from fourteen pounds of black cherry ſtones bruiſed, has the ſame deleterious effect, deſtroying as ſuddenly as laurel-water. It is probable Apricot-kernels, Peach-leaves, Walnut-leaves, and whatever poſſeſſes the kernel-flavour, may have ſimilar qualities.

Strong writhe her limbs, her wild diſhevell'd hair
Starts from her laurel-wreath, and ſwims in air.—
While *twenty* Prieſts the gorgeous ſhrine ſurround
Cinctur'd with ephods, and with garlands crown'd,
Contending hoſts and trembling nations wait
The firm immutable beheſts of Fate;
—She ſpeaks in thunder from her golden throne
With words *unwill'd*, and wiſdom not her own.

So on his NIGHTMARE through the evening fog
Flits the ſquab Fiend o'er fen, and lake, and bog;
Seeks ſome love-wilder'd Maid with ſleep oppreſs'd,
Alights, and grinning ſits upon her breaſt.
—Such as of late amid the murky ſky
Was mark'd by FUSELI's poetic eye;
Whoſe daring tints, with SHAKESPEARE's happieſt grace,
Gave to the airy phantom form and place.—
Back o'er her pillow ſinks her bluſhing head,
Her ſnow-white limbs hang helpleſs from the bed;
While with quick ſighs, and ſuffocative breath,
Her interrupted heart-pulſe ſwims in death.
—Then ſhrieks of captured towns, and widows' tears,
Pale lovers ſtretch'd upon their blood-ſtain'd biers,
The headlong precipice that thwarts her flight,
The trackleſs deſert, the cold ſtarleſs night,
And ſtern-eye'd Murderer with his knife behind,
In dread ſucceſſion agonize her mind.
O'er her fair limbs convulſive tremors fleet,
Start in her hands, and ſtruggle in her feet;
In vain to ſcream with quivering lips ſhe tries,
And ſtrains in palſy'd lids her tremulous eyes;

In vain ſhe *wills* to run, fly, ſwim, walk, creep;
The WILL preſides not in the bower of SLEEP.
On her fair boſom ſits the Demon-Ape
Erect, and balances his bloated ſhape;
Rolls in their marble orbs his Gorgon-eyes,
And drinks with leathern ears her tender cries.

The Will preſides not. l. 74. Sleep conſiſts in the abolition of all voluntary power, both over our muſcular motions and our ideas; for we neither walk nor reaſon in ſleep. But, at the ſame time, many of our muſcular motions, and many of our ideas, continue to be excited into action in conſequence of internal irritations and of internal ſenſations; for the heart and arteries continue to beat, and we experience variety of paſſions, and even hunger and thirſt in our dreams. Hence I conclude, that our nerves of ſenſe are not torpid or inert during ſleep; but that they are only precluded from the perception of external objects, by their external organs being rendered unfit to tranſmit to them the appulſes of external bodies, during the ſuſpenſion of the power of volition; thus the eye-lids are cloſed in ſleep, and I ſuppoſe the tympanum of the ear is not ſtretched, becauſe they are deprived of the voluntary exertions of the muſcles appropriated to theſe purpoſes; and it is probable ſomething ſimilar happens to the external apparatus of our other organs of ſenſe, which may render them unfit for their office of perception during ſleep: for milk put into the mouths of ſleeping babes occaſions them to ſwallow and ſuck; and, if the eye-lid is a little opened in the day-light by the exertions of diſturbed ſleep, the perſon dreams of being much dazzled. See firſt Interlude.

When there ariſes in ſleep a painful deſire to exert the voluntary motions, it is called the Nightmare or Incubus. When the ſleep becomes ſo imperfect that ſome muſcular motions obey this exertion of deſire, people have walked about, and even performed ſome domeſtic offices in ſleep; one of theſe ſleep walkers I have frequently ſeen: once ſhe ſmelt of a tube-roſe, and ſung, and drank a diſh of tea in this ſtate; her awaking was always attended with prodigious ſurprize, and even fear; this diſeaſe had daily periods, and ſeemed to be of the epileptic kind.

Arm'd with her ivory beak, and talon-hands,
Deſcending **Fica** dives into the ſands;
Chamber'd in earth with cold oblivion lies;
Nor heeds, *ye Suitor-train*, your amorous ſighs;
Erewhile with renovated beauty blooms,
Mounts into air, and moves her leafy plumes.
Where **Hamps** and **Manifold**, their cliffs among,
Each in his flinty channel winds along;
With lucid lines the duſky Moor divides,
Hurrying to intermix the ſiſter tides.
Where ſtill their ſilver-boſom'd Nymphs abhor
The blood ſmear'd manſion of gigantic **Thor**,—

Ficus indica. l. 80. Indian Fig-tree. Of the claſs Polygamy. This large tree riſes with oppoſite branches on all ſides, with long egged leaves; each branch emits a ſlender flexile depending appendage from its ſummit like a cord, which roots into the earth and riſes again. Sloan. Hiſt. of Jamaica. Lin. Spec. Plant. See Capri-ficus.

Gigantic Thor. l. 90. Near the village of Wetton, a mile or two above Dove-Dale, near Aſhburn in Derbyſhire, there is a ſpacious cavern about the middle of the aſcent of the mountain, which ſtill retains the Name of Thor's houſe; below is an extenſive and romantic common, where the rivers Hamps and Manifold ſink into the earth, and riſe again in Ilam gardens, the ſeat of John Port, Eſq. about three miles below. Where theſe rivers riſe again there are impreſſions reſembling Fiſh, which appear to be of Jaſper bedded in Limeſtone. Calcareous Spars, Shells converted into a kind of Agate, corallines in Marble, ores of Lead, Copper, and Zinc, and many ſtrata of Flint, or Chert, and of Toadſtone, or Lava, abound in this part of the country. The Druids are ſaid to have offered human ſacrifices incloſed in wicker idols to Thor. Thurſday had its name from this Deity.

The broken appearance of the ſurface of many parts of this country; with the Swallows, as they are called, or baſons on ſome of the mountains, like volcanic Craters, where the rain-water ſinks into the earth; and the numerous large ſtones, which ſeem to have been thrown over the land by volcanic exploſions; as well as the great maſſes of Toad-

—Erſt, fires volcanic in the marble womb
Of cloud wrapp'd WETTON raiſed the maſſy dome;
Rocks rear'd on rocks in huge disjointed piles
Form the tall turrets, and the lengthen'd ailes;
Broad ponderous piers ſuſtain the roof, and wide 95
Branch the vaſt rain-bow ribs from ſide to ſide.
While from above deſcends in milky ſtreams
One ſcanty pencil of illuſive beams,
Suſpended crags and gaping gulphs illumes,
And gilds the horrors of the deepen'd glooms. 100
Here oft the Naiads, as they chanced to play
Near the dread Fane on THOR's returning day,
Saw from red altars ſtreams of guiltleſs blood
Stain their green reed-beds, and pollute their flood;
Heard dying babes in wicker priſons wail, 105
And ſhrieks of matrons thrill the affrighted Gale;
While the dark caves infernal Echoes mock,
And Fiends triumphant ſhout from every rock!
—*So* ſtill the Nymphs emerging lift in air
Their ſnow-white ſhoulders and their azure hair; 110
Sail with ſweet grace the dimpling ſtreams along,
Liſtening the Shepherd's or the Miner's ſong;
But, when afar they view the giant-cave,
On timorous fins they circle on the wave,

ſtone or Lava; evince the exiſtence of violent earthquakes at ſome early period of the world. At this time the channels of theſe ſubterraneous rivers ſeem to have been formed, when a long tract of rocks were raiſed by the ſea flowing in upon the central fires, and thus producing an irreſiſtible exploſion of ſteam; and when theſe rocks again ſubſided, their parts did not exactly correſpond, but left a long cavity arched over in this operation of nature. The cavities at Caſtleton and Buxton in Derbyſhire ſeem to have had a ſimilar origin, as well as this cavern termed Thor's houſe. See Mr. Whitehurſt's and Dr. Hutton's Theories of the Earth.

With ſtreaming eyes and throbbing hearts recoil, 115
Plunge their fair forms, and live beneath the ſoil.—
Cloſed round their heads reluctant eddies ſink,
And wider rings ſucceſſive daſh the brink.—
Three thouſand ſteps in ſparry clefts they ſtray,
Or ſeek through ſullen mines their gloomy way; 120
On beds of Lava ſleep in coral cells,
Or ſigh o'er jaſper fiſh, and agate ſhells.
Till, where famed ILAM leads his boiling floods
Through flowery meadows and impending woods,
Pleaſed with light ſpring they leave the dreary night, 125
And 'mid circumfluent ſurges riſe to light;
Shake their bright locks, the widening vale purſue,
Their ſea-green mantles fringed with pearly dew;
In playful groups by towering THORP they move,
Bound o'er the foaming wears, and ruſh into the Dove. 130

With fierce diſtracted eye IMPATIENS ſtands,
Swells her pale cheeks, and brandiſhes her hands,

Impatiens. l. 131. Touch me not. The ſeed veſſel conſiſts of one cell with five diviſions; each of theſe, when the ſeed is ripe, on being touched, ſuddenly folds itſelf into a ſpiral form, leaps from the ſtalk, and diſperſes the ſeeds to a great diſtance by its elaſticity. The capſule of the geranium and the beard of wild oats are twiſted for a ſimilar purpoſe, and diſlodge their ſeeds on wet days, when the ground is beſt fitted to receive them. Hence one of theſe, with its adhering capſule or beard fixed on a ſtand, ſerves the purpoſe of an hygrometer, twiſting itſelf more or leſs according to the moiſture of the air.

The awn of barley is furniſhed with ſtiff points, which, like the teeth of a ſaw, are all turned towards the point of it; as this long awn lies upon the ground, it extends itſelf in the moiſt air of night, and puſhes forwards the barley corn, which it adheres to; in the day it ſhortens as it dries; and as theſe points prevent it from receding, it draws up its pointed end; and thus, creeping like a worm, will travel many feet

With rage and hate the aſtoniſh'd groves alarms,
And hurls her infants from her frantic arms.
—So when MEDÆA left her native ſoil 135
Unaw'd by danger, unſubdued by toil;
Her weeping ſire and beckoning friends withſtood,
And launch'd enamour'd on the boiling flood;
One ruddy boy her gentle lips careſs'd,
And one fair girl was pillow'd on her breaſt; 140
While high in air the golden treaſure burns,
And Love and Glory guide the prow by turns.
But, when Theſſalia's inauſpicious plain
Received the matron-heroine from the main;
While horns of triumph ſound, and altars burn, 145
And ſhouting nations hail their Chief's return;
Aghaſt, She ſaw new-deck'd the nuptial bed,
And proud CREUSA to the temple led;
Saw her in JASON's mercenary arms
Deride her virtues, and inſult her charms; 150
Saw her dear babes from fame and empire torn,
In foreign realms deſerted and forlorn;
Her love rejected, and her vengeance braved,
By Him her beauties won, her virtues ſaved.—

---

from the parent ſtem. That very ingenious mechanic Philoſopher, Mr. Edgeworth, once made on this principle a wooden automaton; its back conſiſted of ſoft Fir-wood, about an inch ſquare, and four feet long, made of pieces cut the croſs way in reſpect to the fibres of the wood, and glued together: it had two feet before, and two behind, which ſupported the back horizontally; but were placed with their extremities, which were armed with ſharp points of iron, bending backwards. Hence, in moiſt weather, the back lengthened, and the two foremoſt feet were puſhed forwards; in dry weather the hinder feet were drawn after, as the obliquity of the points of the feet prevented it from receding. And thus, in a month or two, it walked acroſs the room which it inhabited. Might not this machine be applied as an Hygrometer to ſome meteorological purpoſe?

With ſtern regard ſhe eyed the traitor-king,
And felt, Ingratitude! thy keeneſt ſting;
“ Nor Heaven,” She cried, “ nor Earth, nor Hell can hold
“ A Heart abandon’d to the thirſt of Gold!”
Stamp’d with wild foot, and ſhook her horrent brow,
And call’d the furies from their dens below.
—Slow out of earth, before the feſtive crowds,
On wheels of fire, amid a night of clouds,
Drawn by fierce fiends aroſe a magic car,
Received the Queen, and hovering flamed in air.—
As with raiſed hands the ſuppliant traitors kneel
And fear the vengeance they deſerve to feel,
Thrice with parch’d lips her guiltleſs babes ſhe preſs’d,
And thrice ſhe claſp’d them to her tortur’d breaſt;
Awhile with white uplifted eyes ſhe ſtood,
Then plung’d her trembling poniards in their blood.
“ Go, kiſs your ſire! go, ſhare the bridal mirth!”
She cry’d, and hurl’d their quivering limbs on earth.
Rebellowing thunders rock the marble towers,
And red-tongued lightnings ſhoot their arrowy ſhowers;
Earth yawns!—the craſhing ruin ſinks!—o’er all
Death with black hands extends his mighty Pall;
Their mingling gore the Fiends of Vengeance quaff,
And Hell receives them with convulſive laugh.

Round the vex’d iſles where fierce tornados roar,
Or tropic breezes ſooth the ſultry ſhore;
What time the Eve her gauze pellucid ſpreads
O’er the dim flowers, and veils the miſty meads;
Slow, o’er the twilight ſands or leafy walks,
With gloomy dignity DICTAMNA ſtalks;

Dictamnus. l. 184. Fraxinella. In the ſtill evenings of dry ſeaſons this plant emits an inflammable air or gas, and flaſhes on the approach

In ſulphurous eddies round the weird dame 185
Plays the light gas, or kindles into flame.
If reſts the traveller his weary heads,
Grim MANCINELLA haunts the moſſy bed,

of a candle. There are inſtances of human creatures who have taken fire ſpontaneouſly, and been totally conſumed. Phil. Tranſ.

The odours of many flowers, ſo delightful to our ſenſe of ſmell, as well as the diſagreeable ſcents of others, are owing to the exhalation of their eſſential oils. Theſe eſſential oils have greater or leſs volatility, and are all inflammable; many of them are poiſonous to us, as theſe of Laurel and Tobacco; others poſſeſs a narcotic quality, as is evinced by the oil of cloves inſtantly relieving ſlight tooth-achs; from oil of cinnamon relieving the hiccup; and balſam of peru relieving the pain of ſome ulcers. They are all deleterious to certain inſects, and hence their uſe in the vegetable economy being produced in flowers or leaves to protect them from the depredations of their voracious enemies. One of the eſſential oils, that of turpentine, is recommended, by M. de Thoſſe, for the purpoſe of deſtroying inſects which infeſt both vegetables and animals. Having obſerved that the trees were attacked by multitudes of ſmall inſects of different colours (pucins ou pucerons), which injured their young branches, he deſtroyed them all intirely in the following manner: he put into a bowl a few handfuls of earth, on which he poured a ſmall quantity of oil of turpentine; he then beat the whole together with a ſpatula, pouring on it water till it became of the conſiſtence of ſoup; with this mixture he moiſtened the ends of the branches, and both the inſects and their eggs were deſtroyed, and other inſects kept aloof by the ſcent of the turpentine. He adds, that he deſtroyed the fleas of his puppies by once bathing them in warm water impregnated with oil of turpentine. Mem. d'Agriculture, An. 1787, Trimeſt. Printemp. p. 109. I ſprinkled ſome oil of turpentine, by means of a bruſh, on ſome branches of a nectarine-tree, which was covered with the aphis; but it killed both the inſects and the branches: a ſolution of arſenic much diluted did the ſame. The ſhops of medicine are ſupplied with reſins, balſams, and eſſential oils; and the tar and pitch, for mechanical purpoſes, are produced from theſe vegetable ſecretions.

Mancinella. l. 188. Hyppomane. With the milky juice of this tree the Indians poiſon their arrows; the dew-drops, which fall from it, are ſo cauſtic as to bliſter the ſkin, and produce dangerous ulcers; whence many have found their death by ſleeping under its ſhade. Variety of

Brews her black hebenon, and, ſtealing near,
Pours the curſt venom in his tortured ear.— 190
Wide o'er the mad'ning throng Urtica flings
Her barbed ſhafts, and darts her poiſon'd ſtings.
And fell Lobelia's ſuffocating breath
Loads the dank pinion of the gale with death.

noxious plants abound in all countries; in our own the deadly nightſhade, henbane, hounds-tongue, and many others, are ſeen in almoſt every high-road untouched by animals. Some have aſked, what is the uſe of ſuch abundance of poiſons? The nauſeous or pungent juices of ſome vegetables, like the thorns of others, are given them for their defence from the depredations of animals; hence the thorny plants are in general wholeſome and agreeable food to graminivorous animals. See note on Ilex. The flowers or petals of plants are perhaps in general more acrid than their leaves; hence they are much ſeldomer eaten by inſects. This ſeems to have been the uſe of the eſſential oil in the vegetable economy, as obſerved above in the notes on Dictamnus and on Ilex. The fragrance of plants is thus a part of their defence. Theſe pungent or nauſeous juices of vegetables have ſupplied the ſcience of medicine with its principal materials, ſuch as purge, vomit, intoxicate, &c.

Urtica. l. 191. Nettle. The ſting has a bag at its baſe, and a perforation near its point, exactly like the ſtings of waſps and the teeth of adders; Hook, Microgr. p. 142. Is the fluid contained in this bag, and preſſed through the perforation into the wound, made by the point, a cauſtic eſſential oil, or a concentrated vegetable acid? The vegetable poiſons, like the animal ones, produce more ſudden and dangerous effects, when inſtilled into a wound, than when taken into the ſtomach; whence the families of Marſi and Pſilli, in ancient Rome, ſucked the poiſon without injury out of wounds made by vipers, and were ſuppoſed to be indued with ſupernatural powers for this purpoſe. By the experiments related by Beccaria, it appears that four or five times the quantity, taken by the mouth, had about equal effects with that infuſed into a wound. The male flowers of the nettle are ſeparate from the female, and the anthers are ſeen in fair weather to burſt with force, and to diſcharge a duſt, which hovers about the plant like a cloud.

Lobelia. l. 193. Longiflora. Grows in the Weſt Indies, and ſpreads ſuch deleterious exhalations around it, that an oppreſſion of the breaſt

With fear and hate they blaſt the affrighted groves,
Yet own with tender care their *kindred Loves!*

So, where PALMIRA 'mid her waſted plains,
Her ſhatter'd aqueducts, and proſtrate fanes,
(As the bright orb of breezy midnight pours
Long threads of ſilver through her gaping towers,
O'er mouldering tombs, and tottering columns gleams,
And froſts her deſerts with diffuſive beams),
Sad o'er the mighty wreck in ſilence bends,
Lifts her wet eyes, her tremulous hands extends.—
If from lone cliffs a burſting rill expands
Its tranſient courſe, and ſinks into the ſands;
O'er the moiſt rocks the fell Hyæna prowls,
The Leopard hiſſes, and the Panther growls;
On quivering wing the famiſh'd Vulture ſcreams,
Dips his dry beak, and ſweeps the guſhing ſtreams;

---

is felt on approaching it at many feet diſtance when placed in the corner of a room or hot-houſe. Ingenhouz, Exper. on Air, p. 146. Jacquini hort. botanic. Vindeb. The exhalations from ripe fruit, or withering leaves, are proved much to injure the air in which they are confined: and, it is probable, all thoſe vegetables which emit a ſtrong ſcent may do this in a greater or leſs degree, from the Roſe to the Lobelia; whence the unwholeſomeneſs in living perpetually in ſuch an atmoſphere of perfume as ſome people wear about their hair, or carry in their handkerchiefs. Either Boerhaave or Dr. Mead have affirmed they were acquainted with a poiſonous fluid whoſe vapour would preſently deſtroy the perſon who ſat near it. And it is well known, that the gas from fermenting liquors, or obtained from lime ſtone, will deſtroy animals immerſed in it, as well as the vapour of the Grotto del Cani near Naples.

So, where Palmira. l. 197. Among the ruins of Palmira, which are diſperſed not only over the plains but even in the deſerts, there is one ſingle colonade above 2600 yards long, the baſes of the Corinthian columns of which exceed the height of a man: and yet this row is only a ſmall part of the remains of that one edifice! Volney's Travels.

With foamy jaws, beneath, and ſanguine tongue,
Laps the lean Wolf, and pants, and runs along;
Stern ſtalks the Lion, on the ruſtling brinks
Hears the dread Snake, and trembles as he drinks;
Quick darts the ſcaly Monſter o'er the plain,
Fold after fold, his undulating train;
And, bending o'er the lake his creſted brow,
Starts at the Crocodile, that gapes below.

Where ſeas of glaſs with gay reflections ſmile
Round the green coaſts of Java's palmy iſle;
A ſpacious plain extends its upland ſcene,
Rocks riſe on rocks, and fountains guſh between;
Soft zephyrs blow, eternal ſummers reign,
And ſhowers prolific bleſs the ſoil,—in vain!
—No ſpicy nutmeg ſcents the vernal gales,
Nor towering plantain ſhades the mid-day vales;
No graſſy mantle hides the ſable hills,
No flowery chaplet crowns the trickling rills;
Nor tufted moſs, nor leathery lichen creeps
In ruſſet tapeſtry o'er the crumbling ſteeps.
—No ſtep retreating, on the ſand impreſs'd,
Invites the viſit of a ſecond gueſt;
No refluent fin the unpeopled ſtream divides,
No revolant pinion cleaves the airy tides;
Nor handed moles, nor beaked worms return,
That mining paſs the irrĕmeable bourn.——
Fierce in dread ſilence on the blaſted heath
Fell UPAS ſits, the HYDRA-TREE of death.

Upas. l. 238. There is a poiſon-tree in the iſland of Java, which is ſaid by its effluvia to have depopulated the country for 12 or 14 miles round the place of its growth. It is called, in the Malayan language, Bohon-Upas; with the juice of it the moſt poiſonous arrows are pre-

Lo! from one root, the envenom'd ſoil below,
A thouſand vegetative ſerpents grow; 240
In ſhining rays the ſcaly monſter ſpreads
O'er ten ſquare leagues his far-diverging heads;
Or in one trunk entwiſts his tangled form,
Looks o'er the clouds, and hiſſes in the ſtorm.
Steep'd in fell poiſon, as his ſharp teeth part, 245
A thouſand tongues in quick vibration dart;
Snatch the proud Eagle towering o'er the heath,
Or pounce the Lion, as he ſtalks beneath;
Or ſtrew, as marſhall'd hoſts contend in vain,
With human ſkeletons the whiten'd plain. 250
—Chain'd at his root two ſcion-demons dwell,
Breathe the faint hiſs, or try the ſhriller yell;
Riſe, fluttering in the air on callow wings,
And aim at inſect-prey their little ſtings.
So Time's ſtrong arms with ſweeping ſcythe eraſe 255
Art's cumbrous works, and empires, from their baſe;
While each young Hour its ſickle fine employs,
And crops the ſweet buds of domeſtic joys!

---

pared; and, to gain this, the condemned criminals are ſent to the tree with proper direction both to get the juice and to ſecure themſelves from the malignant exhalations of the tree; and are pardoned if they bring back a certain quantity of the poiſon. But by the regiſters there kept, not one in four are ſaid to return. Not only animals of all kinds, both quadrupeds, fiſh, and birds, but all kinds of vegetables alſo are deſtroyed by the effluvia of the noxious tree; ſo that, in a diſtrict of 12 or 14 miles round it, the face of the earth is quite barren and rocky, intermixed only with the ſkeletons of men and animals; affording a ſcene of melancholy beyond what poets have deſcribed or painters delineated. Two younger trees of its own ſpecies are ſaid to grow near it. See London Magazine for 1784, or 1783. Tranſlated from a deſcription of the poiſon-tree of the iſland of Java, written in Dutch by N. P. Foereh. For a further account of it, ſee a note at the end of the work.

With bluſhes bright as morn fair ORCHIS charms,
And lulls her infant in her fondling arms; 260

Orchis. l. 259. The Orchis morio in the circumſtance of the parent-root ſhrivelling up and dying, as the young one increaſes, is not only analogous to other tuberous or knobby roots, but alſo to ſome bulbous roots, as the tulip. The manner of the production of herbaceous plants from their various perennial roots, ſeems to want further inveſtigation, as their analogy is not yet clearly eſtabliſhed. The caudex, or true root, in the orchis lies above the knob; and from this part the fibrous roots and the new knob are produced. In the tulip the caudex lies below the bulb; from whence proceed the fibrous roots and the new bulbs; and I ſuſpect the tulip-root, after it has flowered, dies like the orchis-root; for the ſtem of the laſt year's tulip lies on the outſide, and not in the centre of the new bulb; which I am informed does not happen in the three or four firſt years when raiſed from ſeed, when it only produces a ſtem, and ſlender leaves without flowering. In the tulip-root, diſſected in the early ſpring, juſt before it begins to ſhoot, a perfect flower is ſeen in its centre; and between the firſt and ſecond coat the large next year's bulb is, I believe, produced; between the ſecond and third coat, and between this and the fourth coat, and perhaps further, other leſs and leſs bulbs are viſible, all adjoining to the caudex at the bottom of the mother bulb; and which, I am told, require as many years before they will flower, as the number of the coats with which they are covered. This annual reproduction of the tulip root induces ſome floriſts to believe that tulip-roots never die naturally, as they loſe ſo few of them; whereas the hyacinth-roots, I am informed, will not laſt above five or ſeven years after they have flowered.

The hyacinth-root differs from the tulip-root, as the ſtem of the laſt year's flower is always found in the centre of the root, and the new off-ſets ariſe from the caudex below the bulb, but not beneath any of the concentric coats of the root, except the external one: hence Mr. Eaton, an ingenious floriſt of Derby, to whom I am indebted for moſt of the obſervations in this note, concludes, that the hyacinth-root does not periſh annually after it has flowered like the tulip. Mr. Eaton gave me a tulip root which had been ſet too deep in the earth, and the caudex had elongated itſelf near an inch, and the new bulb was formed above the old one, and detached from it, inſtead of adhering to its ſide.

The caudex of the ranunculus, cultivated by the floriſts, lies above the claw-like root; in this the old root or claws die annually, like the tulip or orchis, and the new claws, which are ſeen above the old ones,

Soft plays *Affection* round her boſom's throne,
And guards his life, forgetful of her own.
So wings the wounded deer her headlong flight,
Pierced by ſome ambuſh'd archer of the night,
Shoots to the woodlands with her bounding fawn,
And drops of blood bedew the conſcious lawn;
There hid in ſhades ſhe ſhuns the cheerful day,
Hangs o'er her young, and weeps her life away.

So ſtood Eliza on the wood-crown'd height,
O'er Minden's plain, ſpectatreſs of the fight,
Sought with bold eye amid the bloody ſtrife
Her dearer ſelf, the partner of her life;
From hill to hill the ruſhing hoſt purſued,
And view'd his banner, or believed ſhe view'd.
Pleaſed with the diſtant roar, with quicker tread
Faſt by his hand one liſping boy ſhe led;
And one fair girl amid the loud alarm
Slept on her kerchief, cradled by her arm;
While round her brows bright beams of Honour dart,
And Love's warm eddies circle round her heart.
—Near and more near the intrepid Beauty preſs'd,
Saw through the driving ſmoke his dancing creſt,
Saw on his helm, her verging hands inwove,
Bright ſtars of gold, and myſtic knots of love;

---

draw down the caudex lower into the earth. The ſame is ſaid to happen to Scabioſa, or Devil's bit, and ſome other plants, as valerian and greater plantain; the new fibrous root riſing round the caudex above the old ones, the inferior end of the root becomes ſtumped, as if cut off, after the old fibres are decayed, and the caudex is drawn down into the earth by theſe new roots. See Arum and Tulipa.

Heard the exulting ſhout, “ they run ! they run !”
“ Great God !” ſhe cried, “ He’s ſafe ! the battle’s won !”
—A ball now hiſſes through the airy tides,
(Some Fury wing’d it, and ſome Demon guides !)
Parts the fine locks, her graceful head that deck,
Wounds her fair ear, and ſinks into her neck ;
The red ſtream, iſſuing from her azure veins,
Dyes her white veil, her ivory boſom ſtains.—
—“ Ah me !” ſhe cried, and, ſinking on the ground,
Kiſs’d her dear babes, regardleſs of the wound ;
“ Oh, ceaſe not yet to beat, thou Vital Urn !
“ Wait, guſhing Life, oh, wait my Love’s return —
“ Hoarſe barks the wolf, the vulture ſcreams from far !—
“ The angel, Pity, ſhuns the walks of war !—
“ Oh, ſpare ye War-hounds, ſpare their tender age !—
“ On me, on me,” ſhe cried, “ exhauſt your rage !”—
Then with weak arms her weeping babes careſs’d,
And ſighing hid them in her blood-ſtain’d veſt.

From tent to tent the impatient warrior flies,
Fear in his heart, and frenzy in his eyes ;
Eliza’s name along the camp he calls,
Eliza echoes through the canvas walls ;
Quick through the murmuring gloom his footſteps tread,
O’er groaning heaps, the dying and the dead,
Vault o’er the plain, and in the tangled wood,
Lo ! dead Eliza weltering in her blood !—
—Soon hears his liſtening ſon the welcome ſounds,
With open arms and ſparkling eyes he bounds :—
“ Speak low,” he cries, and gives his little hand,
“ Eliza ſleeps upon the dew-cold ſand ;
“ Poor weeping Babe with bloody fingers preſs’d,
“ And tried with pouting lips her milkleſs breaſt ;

" Alas ! we both with cold and hunger quake—
" Why do you weep ?—Mama will ſoon awake."
—" She'll wake no more !" the hopeleſs mourner cried,
Upturn'd his eyes, and claſp'd his hands, and ſigh'd ;
Stretch'd on the ground awhile entranc'd he lay,
And preſs'd warm kiſſes on the lifeleſs clay ;
And then upſprung with wild convulſive ſtart,
And all the Father kindled in his heart ;
" Oh, heavens !" he cried, " my firſt raſh vow forgive !
" Theſe bind to earth, for theſe I pray to live !"—
Round his chill babes he wrapp'd his crimſon veſt,
And claſp'd them ſobbing to his aching breaſt.

Two Harlot-Nymphs, the fair CUSCUTAS, pleaſe
With labour'd negligence, and ſtudied eaſe ;

Cuſcuta. l. 327. Dodder. Four males, two females. This paraſite plant (the ſeed ſplitting without cotyledons), protrudes a ſpiral body, and not endeavouring to root itſelf in the earth aſcends the vegetables in its vicinity, ſpirally W. S. E. or contrary to the movement of the ſun ; and abſorbs its nouriſhment by veſſels apparently inſerted into its ſupporters. It bears no leaves except here and there a ſcale, very ſmall, membranous, and cloſe under the branch. Lin. Spec. Plant. edit. a Reichard. Vol. I. p. 352. The Rev. T. Martyn, in his elegant letters on botany, adds, that, not content with ſupport, where it lays hold, there it draws its nouriſhment ; and at length, in gratitude for all this, ſtrangles its entertainer. Let. xv. A conteſt for air and light obtains throughout the whole vegetable world ; ſhrubs riſe above herbs ; and, by precluding the air and light from them, injure or deſtroy them ; trees ſuffocate or incommode ſhrubs ; the paraſite climbling plants, as Ivy, Clematis, incommode the taller trees ; and other paraſites, which exiſt without having roots on the ground, as Miſletoe, Tillandſia, Epidendium, and the moſſes and funguſes, incommode them all.

Some of the plants with voluble ſtems aſcend other plants ſpirally eaſt-ſouth-weſt, as Humulus, Hop, Lonicera, Honey-ſuckle, Tamus, black Bryony, Helxine. Others turn their ſpiral ſtems weſt-ſouth-eaſt, as Convolvulus, Corn-bind, Phaſeolus, Kidney-bean, Baſella, Cynanche, Euphorbia, Eupatorium. The proximate or final cauſes of this

In the meek garb of modeſt worth diſguiſed,
The eye averted, and the ſmile chaſtiſed,
With ſly approach they ſpread their dangerous charms.
And round their victim wind their wiry arms.
So by Scamander when LAOCOON ſtood,
Where Troy's proud turrets glitter'd in the flood,
Raiſed high his arms, and with prophetic call
To ſhrinking realms announced her fatal fall;
Whirl'd his fierce ſpear with more than mortal force,
And pierced the thick ribs of the echoing horſe;
Two Serpent-forms incumbent on the main,
Laſhing the white waves with redundant train,
Arch'd their blue necks, and ſhook their towering creſts,
And plough'd their foamy way with ſpeckled breaſts;
Then darting fierce amid the affrighted throngs,
Roll'd their red eyes, and ſhot their forked tongues.—
—Two daring Youths to guard the hoary ſire
Thwart their dread progreſs, and provoke their ire.
Round ſire and ſons the ſcaly monſters roll'd,
Ring above ring, in many a tangled fold,

---

difference have not been inveſtigated. Other plants are furniſhed with tendrils for the purpoſe of climbing: if the tendril meets with nothing to lay hold of in its firſt revolution, it makes another revolution; and ſo on till it wraps itſelf quite up like a cork-ſcrew; hence, to a careleſs obſerver, it appears to move gradually backwards and forwards, being ſeen ſometimes pointing eaſtward and ſometimes weſtward. One of the Indian graſſes, Panicum arboreſcens, whoſe ſtem is no thicker than a gooſe-quill, riſes as high as the talleſt trees in this conteſt for light and air. Spec. Plant. a Reichard, Vol. I. p. 161. The tops of many climbing plants are tender from their quick growth; and, when deprived of their acrimony by boiling, are an agreeable article of food. The Hop-tops are in common uſe. I have eaten the tops of white Bryony, Bryonia alba, and found them nearly as grateful as Aſparagus, and think this plant might be profitably cultivated as an early garden-vegetable. The Tamus (called black Bryony), was leſs agreeable to the taſte when boiled, See Galanthus.

Cloſe and more cloſe their writhing limbs ſurround,
And fix with foamy teeth the envenom'd wound.
—With brow upturn'd to heaven the holy Sage
In ſilent agony ſuſtains their rage;
While each fond Youth, in vain, with piercing cries
Bends on the tortured Sire his dying eyes.

"Drink deep, ſweet youths," ſeductive Vitis cries,
The maudlin tear-drop, glittering in her eyes;
Green leaves and purple cluſters crown her head,
And the tall Thyrſus ſtays her tottering tread.
—*Five* hapleſs ſwains with ſoft aſſuaſive ſmiles
The harlot meſhes in her deathful toils;
"Drink deep," ſhe carols, as ſhe waves in air
The mantling goblet, "and forget your care."—
O'er the dread feaſt malignant Chemia ſcowls,
And mingles poiſon in the nectar'd bowls;
Fell Gout peeps grinning through the flimſy ſcene,
And bloated Dropſy pants behind unſeen;
Wrapp'd in his robe white Lepra hides his ſtains,
And ſilent Frenzy writhing bites his chains.

Vitis. l. 355. Vine. Five males, one Female. The juice of the ripe grape is a nutritive and agreeable food, conſiſting chiefly of ſugar and mucilage. The chemical proceſs of fermentation converts this ſugar into ſpirit, converts food into poiſon! And it has thus become the curſe of the Chriſtian world, producing more than half of our chronical diſeaſes; which Mahomet obſerved, and forbade the uſe of it to his diſciples. The Arabians invented diſtillation; and thus, by obtaining the ſpirit of fermented liquors in a leſs diluted ſtate, added to its deſtructive quality. A Theory of the Diabætes and Dropſy, produced by drinking fermented or ſpirituous liquors, is explained in a Treatiſe on the inverted motions of the lymphatic ſyſtem, publiſhed by Dr. Darwin. Cadell.

So when **PROMETHEUS** braved the Thunderer's ire,
Stole from his blazing throne etherial fire,
And, lantern'd in his breaſt, from realms of day
Bore the bright treaſure to his Man of clay;—
High on cold Caucaſus by **VULCAN** bound,
The lean impatient Vulture fluttering round,
His writhing limbs in vain he twiſts and ſtrains
To break or looſe the adamantine chains.
The gluttonous bird, exulting in his pangs,
Tears his ſwoln liver with remorſeleſs fangs.

The gentle **CYCLAMEN** with dewy eye
Breathes o'er her lifeleſs babe the parting ſigh;

Prometheus. l. 369. The ancient ſtory of Prometheus, who concealed in his boſom the fire he had ſtolen, and afterwards had a vulture perpetually gnawing his liver, affords ſo apt an allegory for the effects of drinking ſpirituous liquors, that one ſhould be induced to think the art of diſtillation, as well as ſome other chemical proceſſes (ſuch as calcining gold), had been known in times of great antiquity, and loſt again. The ſwallowing drams cannot be better repreſented in hieroglyphic language than by taking fire into one's boſom; and certain it is, that the general effect of drinking fermented or ſpirituous liquors is an inflamed, ſchirrous, or paralytic liver, with its various critical or conſequential diſeaſes, as leprous eruptions on the face, gout, dropſy, epilepſy, inſanity. It is remarkable, that all the diſeaſes from drinking ſpirituous or fermented liquors are liable to become hereditary, even to the third generation; gradually increaſing, if the cauſe be continued, till the family becomes extinct.

Cyclamen. l. 379. Shew-bread, or Sow-bread. When the ſeeds are ripe, the ſtalk of the flower gradually twiſts itſelf ſpirally downwards, till it touches the ground, and forcibly penetrating the earth lodges its ſeeds; which are thought to receive nouriſhment from the parent root, as they are ſaid not to be made to grow in any other ſituation.

The Trifolium ſubterraneum, ſubterraneous trefoil, is another plant, which buries its ſeed, the globular head of the ſeed penetrating the

And, bending low to earth, with pious hands
Inhumes her dear Departed in the ſands.
" Sweet Nurſling ! withering in thy tender hour,
" Oh, ſleep," She cries, " and riſe a fairer flower !"
—So when the Plague o'er London's gaſping crowds
Shook her dank wing, and ſteer'd her murky clouds ;
When o'er the friendleſs bier no rites were read,
No dirge ſlow-chanted, and no pall out-ſpread ;
While Death and Night piled up the naked throng,
And Silence drove their ebon cars along ;
Six lovely daughters, and their father, ſwept
To the throng'd grave Cleone ſaw, and wept ;
Her tender mind, with meek Religion fraught,
Drank all-reſigned Affliction's bitter draught ;
Alive and liſtening to the whiſper'd groan
Of others' woes, unconſcious of her own !—
One ſmiling boy, her laſt ſweet hope, ſhe warms
Huſhed on her boſom, circled in her arms,—
Daughter of woe ! ere morn, in vain careſs'd,
Clung the cold Babe upon thy milkleſs breaſt,
With feeble cries thy laſt ſad aid required,
Stretch'd its ſtiff limbs, and on thy lap expired !—
—Long with wide eye-lids on her Child ſhe gazed,
And long to heaven their tearleſs orbs ſhe raiſed ;

---

earth ; which, however, in this plant may be only an attempt to conceal its ſeeds from the ravages of the birds ; for there is another trefoil, the trifolium globoſum, or globular wholly-headed trefoil, which has a curious manner of concealing its ſeeds ; the lower florets only have corols and are fertile ; the upper ones wither into a kind of wool, and, forming a head, completely conceal the fertile calyxes. Lin. Spec. Plant. a Reichard.

Then with quick foot and throbbing heart ſhe found
Where Chartreuſe open'd deep his holy ground;
Bore his laſt treaſure through the midnight gloom,
And kneeling dropp'd it in the mighty tomb;
" I follow next!" the frantic mourner ſaid,
And living plunged amid the feſtering dead.

Where vaſt Ontario rolls his brineleſs tides,
And feeds the trackleſs foreſts on his ſides,
Fair **Cassia** trembling hears the howling woods,
And truſts her tawny children to the floods.——

Where Chartreuſe. l. 406. During the plague in London, 1665, one pit to receive the dead was dug in the Charter-houſe, 40 feet long, 16 feet wide, and about 20 feet deep; and in two weeks received 1114 bodies. During this dreadful calamity there were inſtances of mothers carrying their own children to thoſe public graves, and of people delirious, or in deſpair from the loſs of their friends, who threw themſelves alive into theſe pits. Journal of the Plague-year in 1665, printed for E. Nutt, Royal-Exchange.

Rolls his brineleſs tide. l. 411. Some philoſophers have believed that the continent of America was not raiſed out of the great ocean at ſo early a period of time as the other continents. One reaſon for this opinion was, becauſe the great lakes, perhaps nearly as large as the Mediterranean Sea, conſiſt of freſh water. And as the ſea-ſalt ſeems to have its origin from the deſtruction of vegetable and animal bodies, waſhed down by rains, and carried by rivers into lakes or ſeas; it would ſeem that this ſource of ſea-ſalt had not ſo long exiſted in that country. There is, however, a more ſatisfactory way of explaining this circumſtance; which is, that the American lakes lie above the level of the ocean, and are hence perpetually deſalited by the rivers which run through them; which is not the caſe with the Mediterranean, into which a current from the main ocean perpetually paſſes.

Caſſia. l. 413. Ten males, one female. The ſeeds are black, the ſtamens gold-colour. This is one of the American fruits, which are annually thrown on the coaſts of Norway; and are frequently in ſo recent a ſtate as to vegetate, when properly taken care of, the fruit of the ana-

Cinctured with gold while *ten* fond brothers ſtand,
And guard the beauty on her native land,

cardium, caſhew-nut; of cucurbita lagenaria, bottlegourd; of the mimoſa ſcandens, cocoons; of the piſcidia erythrina, logwood-tree; and cocoa-nuts are enumerated by Dr. Tonning (Amœn. Acad. 149.) amongſt theſe emigrant ſeeds. The fact is truly wonderful, and cannot be accounted for but by the exiſtence of under currents in the depths of the ocean; or from vortexes of water paſſing from one country to another through caverns of the earth.

Sir Hans Sloane has given an account of four kinds of ſeeds, which are frequently thrown by the ſea upon the coaſts of the iſlands of the northern parts of Scotland. Phil. Tranſ. abridged, Vol. III. 540. which ſeeds are natives of the Weſt Indies, and ſeem to be brought thither by the gulf-ſtream deſcribed below. One of theſe is called, by Sir H. Sloane, Phaſeolus maximus perennis, which is often alſo thrown on the coaſt of Kerry in Ireland; another is called, in Jamaica, Horſe-eye-bean; and a third is called Niker in Jamaica. He adds, that the Lenticula marina, or Sargoſſo, grows on the rocks about Jamaica, is carried by the winds and current towards the coaſt of Florida, and thence into the North-American ocean, where it lies very thick on the ſurface of the ſea.

Thus a rapid current paſſes from the gulf of Florida to the N. E. along the coaſt of North-America, known to ſeamen by the name of the GULF-STREAM. A chart of this was publiſhed by Dr. Franklin in 1768, from the information principally of Capt. Folger. This was confirmed by the ingenious experiments of Dr. Blagden, publiſhed in 1781, who found that the water of the Gulph-ſtream was from ſix to eleven degrees warmer than the water of the ſea through which it ran; which muſt have been occaſioned by its being brought from a hotter climate. He aſcribes the origin of this current to the power of the trade-winds, which, blowing always in the ſame direction, carry the waters of the Atlantic ocean to the weſtward, till they are ſtopped by the oppoſing continent on the weſt of the Gulf of Mexico, and are thus accumulated there, and run down the Gulf of Florida. Philoſ. Tranſ. V. 71. p. 335. Governor Pownal has given an elegant map of this Gulf-ſtream, tracing it from the Gulf of Florida north-ward as far as Cape Sable in Nova Scotia, and then acroſs the Atlantic ocean to the coaſt of Africa between the Canary-iſlands and Senegal, increaſing in breadth, as it runs, till it occupies five or ſix degrees of latitude. The Governor likewiſe aſcribes

Soft breathes the gale, the current gently moves,
And bears to Norway's coaſts her infant-loves.
—So the ſad mother at the noon of night
From bloody Memphis ſtole her ſilent flight;
Wrapp'd her dear babe beneath her folded veſt,
And claſp'd the treaſure to her throbbing breaſt,
With ſoothing whiſpers huſhed its feeble cry,
Preſſed the ſoft kiſs, and breathed the ſecret ſigh.—
—With dauntleſs ſtep ſhe ſeeks the winding ſhore,
Hears unappall'd the glimmering torrents roar;
With Paper-flags a floating cradle weaves,
And hides the ſmiling boy in Lotus-leaves;
Gives her white boſom to his eager lips,
The ſalt tears mingling with the milk he ſips;
Waits on the reed-crown'd brink with pious guile,
And truſts the ſcaly monſters of the Nile.——
—Erewhile majeſtic from his lone abode,
Embaſſador of Heaven, the Prophet trod;

---

this current to the force of the trade-winds *protruding* the waters weſtward, till they are oppoſed by the continent, and accumulated in the Gulf of Mexico. He very ingeniouſly obſerves, that a great eddy muſt be produced in the Atlantic ocean between this Gulf-ſtream and the weſterly current protruded by the tropical winds, and in this eddy are found the immenſe fields of floating vegetables, called Saragoſa weeds, and Gulf-weeds, and ſome light woods, which circulate in theſe vaſt eddies, or are occaſionally driven out of them by the winds. Hydraulic and Nautical Obſervations by Governor Pownal, 1787. Other currents are mentioned by the Governor in this ingenious work, as thoſe in the Indian Seas, northward of the line, which are aſcribed to the influence of the Monſoons. It is probable, that in proceſs of time the narrow tracts of land on the weſt of the Gulf of Mexico may be worn away by this elevation of water daſhing againſt it, by which this immenſe current would ceaſe to exiſt, and a wonderful change take place in the Gulf of Mexico and Weſt Indian iſlands, by the ſubſiding of the ſea, which might probably lay all thoſe iſlands into one, or join them to the continent.

Wrench'd the red Scourge from proud Oppreſſion's hands
And broke, curſt Slavery ! thy iron bands.

Hark ! heard ye not that piercing cry,
Which ſhook the waves and rent the ſky !—

E'en now, e'en now, on yonder Weſtern ſhores
Weeps pale Deſpair, and writhing Anguiſh roars:
E'en now in Afric's groves with hideous yell
Fierce SLAVERY ſtalks, and ſlips the dogs of hell;
From vale to vale the gathering cries rebound,
And ſable nations tremble at the ſound !——
—YE BANDS OF SENATORS ! whoſe ſuffrage ſways
Britannia's realms, whom either Ind obeys;
Who right the injured, and reward the brave,
Stretch your ſtrong arm, for ye have power to ſave !
Throned in the vaulted heart, his dread reſort,
Inexorable CONSCIENCE holds his court;
With ſtill ſmall voice of plots of Guilt alarms,
Bares his maſk'd brow, his lifted hand diſarms;
But, wrapp'd in night with terrors all his own,
He ſpeaks in thunder, when the deed is done.
Hear him, ye Senates ! hear this truth ſublime,
" *He, who allows Oppreſſion, ſhares the crime.*"

No radiant pearl, which creſted Fortune wears,
No gem, that twinkling hangs from Beauty's ears,
Not the bright ſtars, which Night's blue arch adorn,
Nor riſing ſuns that gild the vernal morn,
Shine with ſuch luſtre as the tear, that breaks
For others' woe down Virtue's manly cheeks."

Here ceaſed the Muse, and dropp'd her tuneful ſhell,
Tumultuous woes her panting boſom ſwell,
O'er her fluſh'd cheek her gauzy veil ſhe throws, 465
Folds her white arms, and bends her laurel'd brows;
For human guilt awhile the Goddeſs ſighs,
And human ſorrows dim celeſtial eyes.

INTERLUDE III.

Bookſeller. POETRY has been called a ſiſter-art both to Painting and to Muſic; I wiſh to know, what are the particulars of their relationſhip?

Poet. It has been already obſerved, that the principal part of the language of poetry conſiſts of thoſe words, which are expreſſive of the ideas, which we originally receive by the organ of ſight; and in this it nearly indeed reſembles painting; which can expreſs itſelf in no other way, but by exciting the ideas or ſenſations belonging to the ſenſe of viſion. But beſides this eſſential ſimilitude in the language of the poetic pen and pencil, theſe two ſiſters reſemble each other, if I may ſo ſay, in many of their habits and manners. The Painter, to produce a ſtrong effect, makes a few parts of his picture large, diſtinct, and luminous, and keeps the remainder in ſhadow, or even beneath its natural ſize and colour, to give eminence to the principal figure. This is ſimilar to the common manner of poetic compoſition, where the ſubordinate characters are kept down, to elevate and give conſequence to the hero or heroine of the piece.

In the ſouth aile of the cathedral church at Litchfield, there is an ancient monument of a recumbent figure; the head and neck of which lie on a roll of matting in a kind of niche or cavern in the wall; and about five feet diſtant horizontally in another opening or cavern in the wall are ſeen the feet and ankles, with ſome folds of garment, lying alſo on a matt; and though the intermediate ſpace is a ſolid ſtone-wall, yet the imagination ſupplies the deficiency, and the whole figure ſeems to exiſt before our eyes. Does not this reſemble one of the arts both of the painter and the poet? The former often ſhows a muſcular arm amidſt a group of figures, or an impaſſioned face; and, hiding the remainder of the body behind other objects, leaves the imagination to complete it. The latter, deſcribing a ſingle feature or attitude in pictureſque words, produces before the mind an image of the whole.

I remember ſeeing a print, in which was repreſented a ſhrivelled hand ſtretched through an iron grate, in the ſtone floor of a priſon-yard, to reach at a meſs of porrage, which affected me with more horrid ideas of the diſtreſs of the priſoner in the dungeon below, than could have been perhaps produced by an exhibition of the whole perſon. And in the following beautiful ſcenery from the Midſummer-night's dream, (in which I have taken the liberty to alter the place of a comma), the deſcription of the ſwimming ſtep and prominent belly bring the whole figure before our eyes with the diſtinctneſs of reality.

When we have laugh'd to ſee the ſails conceive,
And grow big-bellied with the wanton wind;
Which ſhe with pretty and with ſwimming gate,
Following her womb, (then rich with my young ſquire),
Would imitate, and ſail upon the land.

There is a third ſiſter-feature, which belongs both to the pictorial and poetic art; and that is the making ſentiments and paſſions viſible, as it were, to the ſpectator; this is done in both arts by deſcribing or portraying the effects or changes which thoſe ſentiments or paſſions produce upon the body. At the end of the unaltered play of Lear, there is a beautiful example of poetic painting; the old King is introduced as dying from grief for the loſs of Cordelia; at this criſis, Shakeſpeare, conceiving the robe of the king to be held together by a claſp, repreſents him as only ſaying to an attendant courtier in a faint voice, "Pray, Sir, undo this button,—thank you, Sir," and dies. Thus by the art of the poet, the oppreſſion at the boſom of the dying King is made viſible, not deſcribed in words.

B. What are the features, in which theſe Siſter-arts do not reſemble each other?

P. The ingenious Biſhop Berkeley, in his Treatiſe on Viſion, a work of great ability, has evinced, that the colours, which we ſee, are only a language ſuggeſting to our minds the ideas of ſolidity and extenſion, which we had before received by the ſenſe of touch. Thus when we view the trunk of a tree, our eye can only acquaint us with the colours or ſhades; and from the previous experience of the ſenſe of touch, theſe ſuggeſt to us the cylindrical form, with the prominent or depreſſed wrinkles on it. From hence it appears, that there is the ſtricteſt analogy between colours and ſounds; as they are both but languages, which do not repreſent their correſpondent ideas, but only ſuggeſt them to the mind from the habits or aſſociations of previous experience. It is therefore reaſonable to conclude, that the more artificial arrangements of theſe two languages by the poet and the painter bear a ſimilar analogy.

But in one circumſtance the Pen and the Pencil differ widely from each other, and that is the quantity of Time which they can include in their reſpective repreſentations. The former can unravel a long ſeries of events, which may conſtitute the hiſtory of days or years; while the latter can exhibit only the actions of a moment. The Poet is happier in deſcribing ſucceſſive ſcenes; the Painter in repreſenting ſtationary ones: both have their advantages.

Where the paſſions are introduced, as the Poet, on one hand, has the power gradually to prepare the mind of his reader by previous climacteric circumſtances; the Painter, on the other hand, can throw ſtronger illumination and diſtinctneſs on the principal moment or cataſtrophe of the action; beſides the advantage he has in uſing an univerſal language, which can be *read* in an inſtant of time. Thus where a great number of figures are all ſeen together, ſupporting or contraſting each other, and contributing to explain or aggrandize the principal effect, we view a picture with agreeable ſurprize, and contemplate it with unceaſing admiration. In the repreſentation of the ſacrifice of Jephtha's Daughter, a print done from a painting of Ant. Coypel, at one glance of the eye we read all the intereſting paſſages of the laſt act of a well-written tragedy; ſo much poetry is there condenſed into a moment of time.

B. Will you now oblige me with an account of the relationſhip between Poetry, and her other ſiſter, Muſic?

P. In the poetry of our language I don't think we are to look for any thing analogous to the notes of the gamut;

for, except perhaps in a few exclamations or interrogations, we are at liberty to raiſe or ſink our voice an octave or two at pleaſure, without altering the ſenſe of the words. Hence, if either poetry or proſe be read in melodious tones of voice, as is done in recitativo, or in chaunting, it muſt depend on the ſpeaker, not on the writer: for though words may be ſelected which are leſs harſh than others, that is, which have fewer ſudden ſtops or abrupt conſonants amongſt the vowels, or with fewer ſibilant letters, yet this does not conſtitute melody, which conſiſts of agreeable ſucceſſions of notes referrable to the gamut; or harmony, which conſiſts of agreeable combinations of them. If the Chineſe language has many words of ſimilar articulation, which yet ſignify different ideas, when ſpoken in a higher or lower muſical note, as ſome travellers affirm, it muſt be capable of much finer effect, in reſpect to the audible part of poetry, than any language we are acquainted with.

There is however another affinity, in which poetry and muſic more nearly reſemble each other than has generally been underſtood, and that is in their meaſure or time. There are but two kinds of time acknowledged in modern muſic, which are called *triple time*, and *common time*. The former of theſe is divided by bars, each bar containing three crotchets, or a proportional number of their ſubdiviſions into quavers and ſemiquavers. This kind of time is analogous to the meaſure of our heroic or iambic verſe. Thus the two following couplets are each of them divided into five bars of *triple time*, each bar conſiſting of two crotchets and two quavers; nor can they be divided into bars analogous to *common time* without the bars interfering with ſome of the crotchets, ſo as to divide them.

3 Soft warbling beaks | in each bright bloſ | ſom move,
4 And vo | cal roſebuds thrill | the inchanted grove.—

In theſe lines there is a quaver and a crochet alternately in every bar, except in the laſt, in which *the in* make two ſemiquavers; the *e* is ſuppoſed by Grammarians to be cut off, which any one's ear will readily determine not to be true.

3 Life buds or breathes | from Indus to | the poles,
4 And the | vaſt ſurface kind | les, as it rolls. |

In theſe lines there is a quaver and a crotchet alternately in the firſt bar; a quaver, two crotchets, and a quaver, make the ſecond bar. In the third bar there is a quaver, a crotchet, and a reſt after the crotchet, that is, after the word *poles*, and two quavers begin the next line. The fourth bar conſiſts of quavers and crotchets alternately. In the laſt bar there is a quaver, and a reſt after it, viz. after the word *kindles*; and then two quavers and a crotchet. You will clearly perceive the truth of this, if you prick the muſical characters above mentioned under the verſes,

The *common time* of muſicians is divided into bars, each of which contains four crotchets, or a proportional number of their ſubdiviſion into quavers and ſemiquavers. This kind of muſical time is analogous to the dactyle verſes of our language, the moſt popular inſtances of which are in Mr. Anſtie's Bath-Guide. In this kind of verſe the bar does not begin till after the firſt or ſecond ſyllable; and where the verſe is quite complete, and written by a good ear, theſe firſt ſyllables added to the laſt complete the bar, exactly in this alſo correſponding with many pieces of muſic;

2 Yet | if one may gueſs by the | ſize of his calf, Sir,
4 He | weighs about twenty three | ſtone and a half, Sir.

2 Maſter | Mamozet's head was not | finiſhed ſo ſoon,
4 For it | took up the barber a | whole afternoon.

In theſe lines each bar conſiſts of a crotchet, two quavers, another crotchet, and two more quavers: which are equal to four crotchets, and, like many bars of *common time* in muſic, may be ſubdivided into two in beating time without diſturbing the meaſure.

The following verſes from Shenſtone belong likewiſe to common time:

2 A | river or a ſea |
4 Was to him a diſh | of tea,
And a king | dom bread and butter.

The firſt and ſecond bars conſiſt each of a crotchet, a quaver, a crotchet, a quaver, a crotchet. The third bar conſiſts of a quaver, two crotchets, a quaver, a crotchet. The laſt bar is not complete without adding the letter A, which begins the firſt line, and then it conſiſts of a quaver, a crotchet, a quaver, a crotchet, two quavers.

It muſt be obſerved, that the crotchets in triple time are in general played by muſicians ſlower than thoſe of common time, and hence minuets are generally pricked in triple time, and country dances generally in common time. So the verſes above related, which are analogous to *triple time*, are generally read ſlower than thoſe analogous to *common time*; and are thence generally uſed for graver compoſitions. I ſuppoſe all the different kinds of verſe to be found in our odes, which have any meaſure at all, might be arranged under one or other of theſe two muſical times; allowing a note or two ſometimes to precede the commencement of the bar, and occaſional reſts, as in muſical compoſitions: if this was attended to by thoſe who ſet poetry to muſic, it is probable the ſound and ſenſe would oftner coincide. Whether theſe muſical times can be applied to the lyric and heroic verſes of the Greek and Latin poets, I do not pretend to determine; certain it is, that the dactyle verſe of our language, when it is ended with a double rhime, much reſembles the meaſure of Homer and Virgil, except in the length of the lines.

B. Then there is no relationſhip between the other two of theſe ſiſter-ladies, Painting and Muſic?

P. There is at leaſt a mathematical relationſhip, or perhaps I ought rather to have ſaid a metaphyſical relationſhip between them. Sir Iſaac Newton has obſerved, that the breadths of the ſeven primary colours in the Sun's image refracted by a priſm are proportional to the ſeven muſical notes of the gamut, or to the intervals of the eight ſounds contained in an octave, that is, proportional to the following numbers:

Sol.	La.	Fa.	Sol.	La.	Mi.	Fa.	Sol.
Red.	Orange.	Yell.	Green.	Blue.	Indigo.	Violet.	
$\frac{1}{9}$	$\frac{1}{16}$	$\frac{1}{10}$	$\frac{1}{9}$	$\frac{1}{16}$	$\frac{1}{16}$	$\frac{1}{9}$	

Newton's Optics, Book I. part 2. prop. 3 and 6. Dr. Smith, in his Harmonics, has an explanatory note upon this happy diſcovery, as he terms it, of Newton. Sect. 4. Art. 7.

From this curious coincidence, it has been propoſed to produce a luminous muſic, conſiſting of ſucceſſions or combinations of colours, analogous to a tune in reſpect to the proportions above mentioned. This might be performed by a ſtrong light, made by means of Mr. Argand's lamps, paſſing through coloured glaſſes, and falling on a defined part of a wall, with moveable blinds before them, which might communicate with the keys of a harpſichord; and thus produce at the ſame time viſible and audible muſic in uniſon with each other.

The execution of this idea is ſaid by Mr. Guyot to have been attempted by Father Caſſel without much ſucceſs.

If this ſhould be again attempted, there is another curious coincidence between ſounds and colours, diſcovered by Dr. Darwin of Shrewſbury, and explained in a paper on what he calls *Ocular Spectra*, in the Philoſophical Tranſactions, Vol. LXXVI. which might much facilitate the execution of it. In this treatiſe the Doctor has demonſtrated, that we ſee certain colours, not only with greater eaſe and diſtinctneſs, but with relief and pleaſure, after having for ſome time contemplated other certain colours; as green after red, or red after green; orange after blue, or blue after orange; yellow after violet, or violet after yellow. This he ſhews ariſes from the *ocular ſpectrum* of the colour laſt viewed coinciding with the *irritation* of the colour now under contemplation. Now as the pleaſure we receive from the ſenſation of melodious notes, independent of the previous aſſociations of agreeable ideas with them, muſt ariſe from our hearing ſome proportions of ſounds after others more eaſily, diſtinctly, or agreeably; and as there is a coincidence between the proportions of the primary colours, and the primary ſounds, if they may be ſo called; he argues, that the ſame laws muſt govern the ſenſations of both. In this circumſtance, therefore, conſiſts the ſiſterhood of Muſic and Painting; and hence they claim a right to borrow metaphors from each other; muſicians to ſpeak of the brilliancy of ſounds, and the light and ſhade of a concerto; and painters of the harmony of colours, and the tone of a picture. Thus it was not quite ſo abſurd, as was imagined, when the blind man aſked if the colour ſcarlet was like the ſound of a trumpet. As the coincidence or oppoſition of theſe *ocular ſpectra*, (or colours which remain in the eye after having for ſome time contemplated a luminous object) are more eaſily and more accurately aſcertained, now their laws have been inveſtigated by Dr. Darwin, than the *relicts* of evaneſcent ſounds upon the ear; it is to be wiſhed that ſome ingenious muſician would further cultivate this curious field of ſcience: for if viſible muſic can be agreeably produced, it would be more eaſy to add ſentiment to it by the repreſentations of groves and Cupids, and ſleeping nymphs amid the changing colours, than is commonly done by the words of audible muſic.

B. You mentioned the greater length of the verſes of Homer and Virgil. Had not theſe poets great advantage in the ſuperiority of their languages compared to our own?

P. It is probable, that the introduction of philoſophy into a country muſt gradually affect the language of it;

as philoſophy converſes in more appropriated and abſtracted terms; and thus by degrees eradicates the abundance of metaphor, which is uſed in the more early ages of ſociety. Otherwiſe, though the Greek compound words have more vowels in proportion to their conſonants than the Engliſh ones, yet the modes of compounding them are leſs general; as may be ſeen by variety of inſtances given in the preface of the Tranſlators, prefixed to the SYSTEM OF VEGETABLES by the Lichfield Society; which happy property of our own language rendered that tranſlation of Linneus as expreſſive and as conciſe, perhaps more ſo than the original.

And in one reſpect, I believe, the Engliſh language ſerves the purpoſe of poetry better than the antient ones, I mean in the greater eaſe of producing perſonifications; for as our nouns have in general no genders affixed to them in proſe-compoſitions, and in the habits of converſation, they become eaſily perſonified only by the addition of a maſculine or feminine pronoun, as,

Pale Melancholy ſits, and round *her* throws
A death-like ſilence, and a dread repoſe.
Pope's Abelard

And ſecondly, as moſt of our nouns have the article *a* or *the* prefixed to them in proſe-writing and in converſation, they in general become perſonified even by the omiſſion of theſe articles; as in the bold figure of Shipwreck in Miſs Seward's Elegy on Capt. Cook:

But round the ſteepy rocks and dangerous ſtrand
Rolls the white ſurf, and SHIPWRECK guards the land.

Add to this, that if the verſes in our heroic poetry be ſhorter than thoſe of the antients, our words likewiſe are ſhorter; and in reſpect to their meaſure or time, which has erroneouſly been called melody and harmony, I doubt, from what has been ſaid above, whether we are ſo much inferior as is generally believed; ſince many paſſages, which have been ſtolen from antient poets, have been tranſlated into our language without loſing any thing of the beauty of the verſification.

B. I am glad to hear you acknowledge the thefts of the modern poets from the antient ones, whoſe works I ſuppoſe have been reckoned lawful plunder in all ages. But have not you borrowed epithets, phraſes, and even half a line occaſionally from modern poems?

P. It may be difficult to mark the exact boundary of what ſhould be termed plagiariſm: where the ſentiment and expreſſion are both borrowed without due acknowledgment, there can be no doubt:—ſingle words, on the contrary, taken from other authors, cannot convict a writer of plagiariſm; they are lawful game, wild by nature, the property of all who can capture them:—and perhaps a few common flowers of ſpeech may be gathered, as we paſs our neighbour's incloſure, without ſtigmatizing us with the title of thieves; but we muſt not therefore plunder his cultivated fruit.

The four lines at the end of the plant Upas are imitated from Dr. Young's Night Thoughts. The line in the epiſode adjoined to Caſſia, "The ſalt tear mingling "with the milk he ſips," is from an intereſting and humane paſſage in Langhorne's Juſtice of Peace. There are probably many others, which, if I could recollect them, ſhould here be acknowledged. As it is, like exotic plants, their mixture with the native ones, I hope, adds beauty to my Botanic Garden:—and ſuch as it is, *Mr. Bookſeller*, I now leave it to you to deſire the Ladies and Gentlemen to walk in; but pleaſe to apprize them, that, like the ſpectators at an unſkilful exhibition in ſome village-barn, I hope they will make Good-humour one of their party; and thus theirſelves ſupply the defects of the repreſentation.

THE LOVES OF THE PLANTS.

CANTO IV.

NOW the broad Sun his golden orb unſhrouds,
Flames in the weſt, and paints the parted clouds;
O'er heaven's wide arch refracted luſtres flow,
And bend in air the many-colour'd bow.—
—The tuneful Goddeſs on the glowing ſky
Fix'd in mute extacy her gliſtening eye;
And then her lute to ſweeter tones ſhe ſtrung,
And ſwell'd with ſofter chords the Paphian ſong.
Long ailes of Oaks return'd the ſilver ſound,
And amorous Echoes talk'd along the ground;
Pleas'd Lichfield liſten'd from her ſacred bowers,
Bow'd her tall groves, and ſhook her ſtately towers.

Pleas'd Lichfield. l. 11. The ſcenery deſcribed at the beginning of the firſt part, or economy of vegetation, is taken from a botanic garden about a mile from Lichfield.

"Nymph! not for thee the radiant day returns,
Nymph! not for thee the golden ſolſtice burns,
Refulgent CEREA!—at the duſky hour
She ſeeks with penſive ſtep the mountain-bower,
Bright as the bluſh of riſing morn, and warms
The dull cold eye of Midnight with her charms.
There to the ſkies ſhe lifts her pencil'd brows,
Opes her fair lips, and breathes her virgin vows;
Eyes the white zenyth; counts the ſuns, that roll
Their diſtant fires, and blaze around the Pole;

Cerea. l. 15. Cactus grandiflorus, or Cereus. Twenty males, one female. This flower is a native of Jamaica and Veracrux. It expands a moſt exquiſitely beautiful corol, and emits a moſt fragrant odour for a few hours in the night, and then cloſes to open no more. The flower is nearly a foot in diameter; the inſide of the calyx of a ſplendid yellow, and the numerous petals of a pure white: it begins to open about ſeven or eight o'clock in the evening, and cloſes before ſun-riſe in the morning. Martyn's Letters, p. 294. The Ciſtus labdiniferus, and many other flowers, loſe their petals after having been a few hours expanded in the day-time; for in theſe plants the ſtigma is ſoon impregnated by the numerous anthers: in many flowers of the Ciſtus labdiniferus I obſerved two or three of the ſtamens were perpetually bent into contact with the piſtil.

The Nyctanthes, called Arabian Jaſmine, is another flower, which expands a beautiful corol, and gives out a moſt delicate perfume during the night, and not in the day, in its native country, whence its name; botanical philoſophers have not yet explained this wonderful property; perhaps the plant ſleeps during the day as ſome animals do; and its odoriferous glands only emit their fragrance during the expanſion of the petals; that is, during its waking hours: the Geranium triſte has the ſame property of giving up its fragrance only in the night. The flowers of the Cucurbita lagenaria are ſaid to cloſe when the ſun ſhines upon them. In our climate many flowers, as tragopogon, and hibiſcus, cloſe their flowers before the hotteſt part of the day comes on; and the flowers of ſome ſpecies of cucubalus, and Silene, viſcous campion, are cloſed all day; but when the ſun leaves them they expand, and emit a very agreeable ſcent; whence ſuch plants are termed noctiflora.

Or marks where Jove directs his glittering car
O'er Heaven's blue vault,—Herſelf a brighter ſtar.
—There as ſoft Zephyrs ſweep with pauſing airs
Thy ſnowy neck, and part thy ſhadowy hairs,
Sweet Maid of Night! to Cynthia's ſober beams
Glows thy warm cheek, thy poliſh'd boſom gleams,
In crowds around thee gaze the admiring ſwains,
And guard in ſilence the enchanted plains;
Drop the ſtill tear, or breathe the impaſſion'd ſigh,
And drink inebriate rapture from thine eye.
Thus, when old Needwood's hoary ſcenes the Night
Paints with blue ſhadow, and with milky light;
Where Mundy pour'd, the liſtening nymphs among,
Loud to the echoing vales his parting ſong;
With meaſured ſtep the Fairy Sovereign treads,
Shakes her high plume, and glitters o'er the meads;
Round each green holly leads her ſportive train,
And little footſteps mark the circled plain;
Each haunting rill with ſilver voices rings,
And Night's ſweet bird in livelier accents ſings.

Ere the bright ſtar, which leads the morning ſky,
Hangs o'er the bluſhing eaſt his diamond eye,
The chaſte Tropæo leaves her ſecret bed;
And ſaint-like glory trembles round her head;

Where Mundy. l. 35. Alluding to an unpubliſhed poem by F. N. Mundy, Eſq. on his leaving Needwood-Foreſt.

Tropæolum. l. 45. Majus. Garden Naſturtion, or greater Indian creſs. Eight males, one female. Miſs E. C. Linneus firſt obſerved the Tropæolum Majus to emit ſparks or flaſhes in the mornings before ſunriſe, during the months of June or July, and alſo during the twilight in the evening, but not after total darkneſs came on; theſe ſingular ſcintillations were ſhewn to her father and other philoſophers; and Mr. Wilcke, a celebrated electrician, believed them to be electric. Lin. Spec. Plantar.

Eight watchful ſwains along the lawns of night
With amorous ſteps purſue the virgin light;

p. 490. Swediſh Acts for the year 1762. Pulteney's View of Linneus, p. 220. Nor is this more wonderful than that the electric eel and torpedo ſhould give voluntary ſhocks of electricity; and in this plant perhaps, as in thoſe animals, it may be a mode of defence, by which it haraſſes or deſtroys the night-flying inſects which infeſt it; and probably it may emit the ſame ſparks during the day, which muſt be then inviſible. This curious ſubject deſerves further inveſtigation. See Dictamnus. The ceaſing to ſhine of this plant after twilight might induce one to conceive, that it abſorbed and emitted light, like the Bolognian Phoſphorus, or calcined oyſter-ſhells, ſo well explained by Mr. B. Wilſon, and by T. B. Beccari. Exper. on Phoſphori, by B. Wilſon. Dodſley. The light of the evening, at the ſame diſtance from noon, is much greater, as I have repeatedly obſerved, than the light of the morning: this is owing, I ſuppoſe, to the phoſphoreſcent quality of almoſt all bodies, in a greater or leſs degree, which thus abſorb light during the ſun-ſhine, and continue to emit it again for ſome time afterwards, though not in ſuch quantity as to produce apparent ſcintillations. The nectary of this plant grows from what is ſuppoſed to be the calyx; but this ſuppoſed calyx is coloured; and perhaps, from this circumſtance of its bearing the nectary, ſhould rather be eſteemed a part of the corol. See an additional note at the end of the poem.

In Sweden a very curious phenomenon has been obſerved on certain flowers, by M. Haggren, Lecturer in Natural Hiſtory. One evening he perceived a faint flaſh of light repeatedly dart from a Marigold; ſurprized at ſuch an uncommon appearance, he reſolved to examine it with attention; and, to be aſſured that it was no deception of the eye, he placed a man near him, with orders to make a ſignal at the moment when he obſerved the light. They both ſaw it conſtantly at the ſame moment.

The light was moſt brilliant on Marigolds, of an orange or flame colour; but ſcarcely viſible on pale ones.

The flaſh was frequently ſeen on the ſame flower two or three times in quick ſucceſſion, but more commonly at intervals of ſeveral minutes; and when ſeveral flowers in the ſame place emitted their light together, it could be obſerved at a conſiderable diſtance.

This phænomenon was remarked in the months of July and Auguſt, at ſun-ſet, and for half an hour after, when the atmoſphere was clear; but after a rainy day, or when the air was loaded with vapours, nothing of it was ſeen.

O'er her fair ſorm the electric luſtre plays,
And cold ſhe moves amid the lambent blaze. 50
So ſhines the glow-fly, when the ſun retires,
And gems the night-air with phoſphoric fires;
Thus o'er the marſh aërial lights betray,
And charm the unwary wanderer from his way.
So when thy King, Aſſyria, fierce and proud, 55
Three human victims to his idol vow'd;

The following flowers emitted flaſhes, more or leſs vivid, in this order:

1. The Marigold, (*Calendula Officinalis*).
2. Garden Naſturtion, (*Tropæolum majus*).
3. Orange Lily, (*Lilium bulbiferum*).
4. The Indian Pink, (*Tagetes patula et erecta*).

Sometimes it was alſo obſerved on the Sun-flowers, (*Helianthus annuus*). But bright yellow, or flame colour, ſeemed in general neceſſary for the production of this light; for it was never ſeen on the flowers of any other colour.

To diſcover whether ſome little inſects, or phoſphoric worms, might not be the cauſe of it, the flowers were carefully examined even with a microſcope, without any ſuch being found.

From the rapidity of the flaſh, and other circumſtances, it might be conjectured, that there is ſomething of electricity in this phænomenon. It is well known, that when the *piſtil* of a flower is impregnated, the *pollen* burſts away by its elaſticity, with which electricity may be combined. But M. Haggren, after having obſerved the flaſh from the Orange-lily, the *anthers* of which are a conſiderable ſpace diſtant from the *petals*, found that the light proceeded from the *petals* only, whence he concludes, that this electric light is cauſed by the *pollen*, which in flying off is ſcattered upon the *petals*. Obſer. Phyſique par M. Rozier, Vol. XXXIII. p. 111.

So ſhines the glow-fly. l. 51. In Jamaica, in ſome ſeaſons of the year, the fire-flies are ſeen in the evenings in great abundance. When they ſettle on the ground, the bull-frog greedily devours them; which ſeems to have given origin to a curious, though cruel, method of deſtroying theſe animals: if red-hot pieces of charcoal be thrown towards them in the duſk of the evening, they leap at them, and haſtily ſwallowing them, are burnt to death.

Rear'd a vaſt pyre before the golden ſhrine
Of ſulphurous coal, and pitch-exſuding pine;—
—Loud roar the flames, the iron noſtrils breathe,
And the huge bellows pant and heave beneath;
Bright and more bright the blazing deluge flows,
And white with ſeven-fold heat the furnace glows.
And now the Monarch fix'd with dread ſurprize,
Deep in the burning vault his dazzled eyes.
"Lo! Three unbound amid the frightful glare,
"Unſcorch'd their ſcandals, and unſing'd their hair!
"And now a fourth with ſeraph-beauty bright
"Deſcends, accoſts them, and outſhines the light!
"Fierce flames innocuous, as they ſtep, retire!
"And ſlow they move amid a world of fire!"
He ſpoke,—to Heaven his arms repentant ſpread,
And kneeling bow'd his gem-incircled head.

Two Siſter-Nymphs, the fair AVENAS, lead
Their fleecy ſquadrons on the lawns of Tweed;

Avena. l. 73. Oat. The numerous families of graſſes have all three males, and two females, except Anthoxanthum, which gives the grateful ſmell to hay, and has but two males. The herbs of this order of vegetables ſupport the countleſs tribes of graminivorous animals. The ſeeds of the ſmaller kinds of graſſes, as of aira, poa, briza, ſtipa, &c. are the ſuſtenance of many ſorts of birds. The ſeeds of the large graſſes, as of wheat, barley. rye, oats, ſupply food to the human ſpecies.

It ſeems to have required more ingenuity to think of feeding nations of mankind with ſo ſmall a ſeed, than with the potatoe of Mexico, or the bread-fruit of the ſouthern iſlands; hence Ceres in Egypt, which was the birth-place of our European arts, was deſervedly celebrated amongſt their divinities, as well as Oſyris, who invented the Plough.

Mr. Wahlborn obſerves, that as wheat, rye, and many of the graſſes, and plantain, lift up their anthers on long filaments, and thus expoſe the encloſed fecundating duſt to be waſhed away by the rains, a ſcarcity of corn is produced by wet ſummers; hence the neceſſity of a careful

Paſs with light ſtep his wave-worn banks along,
And wake his Echoes with their ſilver tongue;
Or touch the reed, as gentle Love inſpires,
In notes accordant to their chaſte deſires.

I.

“ Sweet Echo! ſleeps thy vocal ſhell,
“ Where this high arch o'erhangs the dell;
“ While Tweed with ſun-reflecting ſtreams
“ Chequers thy rocks with dancing beams?—

II.

“ Here may no clamours harſh intrude,
“ No brawling hound or clarion rude;
“ Here no fell beaſt of midnight prowl,
“ And teach thy tortured cliffs to howl!

III.

“ Be thine to pour theſe vales along
“ Some artleſs Shepherd's evening ſong;
“ While Night's ſweet bird, from yon high ſpray
“ Reſponſive, liſtens to his lay.

IV.

“ And if, like me, ſome love-lorn maid
“ Should ſing her ſorrows to thy ſhade,
“ Oh, ſooth her breaſt, ye rocks around!
“ With ſofteſt ſympathy of ſound.”

---

choice of ſeed-wheat, as that, which had not received the duſt of the anthers, will not grow, though it may appear well to the eye. The ſtraw of the oat ſeems to have been the firſt muſical inſtrument, invented during the paſtoral ages of the world, before the diſcovery of metals. See note on Ciſtus.

From ozier bowers the brooding Halcyons peep, 95
The Swans purſuing cleave the glaſſy deep,
On hovering wings the wondering Reed-larks play,
And ſilent Bitterns liſten to the lay.——
Three Shepherd-ſwains beneath the beechen ſhades
Twine rival garlands for the tuneful maids; 100
On each ſmooth bark the myſtic love-knot frame,
Or on white ſands inſcribe the favour'd name.
Green ſwells the beech, the widening knots improve,
So ſpread the tender growths of cultur'd love;
Wave follows wave, the letter'd lines decay,
So Love's ſoft forms neglected melt away.

From Times remoteſt dawn where China brings
In proud ſucceſſion all her Patriot-Kings;
O'er deſert-ſands, deep gulfs, and hills ſublime, 105
Extends her maſſy wall from clime to clime;
With bells and dragons creſts her Pagod-bowers,
Her ſilken palaces, and porcelain towers;
With long canals a thouſand nations laves;
Plants all her wilds, and peoples all her waves; 110
Slow treads fair CANNABIS the breezy ſtrand,
The diſtaff ſtreams diſhevell'd in her hand;

Cannabis. l. 111. Chineſe Hemp. Two houſes. Five males. A new ſpecies of hemp, of which an account is given by K. Fitzgerald, Eſq. in a letter to Sir Joſeph Banks, and which is believed to be much ſuperior to the hemp of other countries. A few ſeeds of this plant were ſown in England on the 4th of June, and grew to fourteen feet ſeven inches in height by the middle of October; they were nearly ſeven inches in circumference, and bore many lateral branches, and produced very white and tough fibres. At ſome parts of the time theſe plants grew nearly eleven inches in a week. Philoſ. Tranſ. Vol. LXXII. p. 46.

Now to the left her ivory neck inclines,
And leads in Paphian curves its azure lines;
Dark waves the fringed lid, the warm cheek glows,
And the fair ear the parting locks diſcloſe;
Now to the right with airy ſweep ſhe bends,
Quick join the threads, the dancing ſpole depends.
—*Five* Swains attracted guard the Nymph, by turns
Her grace inchants them, and her beauty burns;
To each She bows with ſweet aſſuaſive ſmile,
Hears his ſoft vows, and turns her ſpole the while.

So when with light and ſhade, concordant ſtrife!
Stern CLOTHO weaves the chequer'd thread of life;
Hour after hour the growing line extends,
The cradle and the coffin bound its ends;
Soft cords of ſilk the whirling ſpoles reveal,
If ſmiling Fortune turn the giddy wheel;
But if ſweet Love with baby-fingers twines,
And wets with dewy lips the lengthening lines,
Skein after ſkein celeſtial tints unfold,
And all the ſilken tiſſue ſhines with gold.

Warm with ſweet bluſhes bright GALANTHA glows,
And prints with frolic ſtep the melting ſnows;

Paphian Curves. l. 114. In his ingenious work, intitled, The Analyſis of Beauty, Mr. Hogarth believes that the triangular glaſs, which was dedicated to Venus in her temple at Paphos, contained in it a line bending ſpirally round a cone with a certain degree of curvature; and that this pyramidal outline and ſerpentine curve conſtitute the principles of Grace and Beauty.

Galanthus. l. 133. Nivalis. Snowdrop. Six males, one female. The firſt flower that appears after the winter ſolſtice. See Stillingfleet's Calendar of Flora.

O'er ſilent floods, white hills, and glittering meads 135
Six rival Swains the playful beauty leads,
Chides with her dulcet voice the tardy Spring,
Bids ſlumbering Zephyr ſtretch his folded wing,
Wakes the hoarſe Cuckoo in his gloomy cave,
And calls the wondering Dormouſe from his grave, 140
Bids the mute Redbreaſt cheer the budding grove,
And plaintive Ringdove tune her notes to love.

Spring! with thy own ſweet ſmile, and tuneful tongue
Delightful BELLIS calls her infant throng.

Some ſnowdrop-roots taken up in winter, and boiled, had the inſipid mucilaginous taſte of the Orchis, and, if cured in the ſame manner, would probably make as good ſalep. The roots of the Hyacinth, I am informed, are equally inſipid, and might be uſed as an article of food. Gmelin, in his Hiſtory of Siberia, ſays the Martigon Lily makes a part of the food of that country, which is of the ſame natural order as the ſnowdrop. Some roots of Crocus, which I boiled, had a diſagreeable flavour.

The difficulty of raiſing the Orchis from ſeed has, perhaps, been a principal reaſon of its not being cultivated in this country as an article of food. It is affirmed, by one of the Linnean ſchool, in the Amœnit. Academ. that the ſeeds of Orchis will ripen, if you deſtroy the new bulb; and that Lily of the Valley, Convallaria, will produce many more ſeeds, and ripen them, if the roots be crowded in a garden pot, ſo as to prevent them from producing many bulbs. Vol. VI. p. 120. It is probable either of theſe methods may ſucceed with theſe and other bulbous-rooted plants, as ſnowdrops, and might render their cultivation profitable in this climate. The root of the aſphodelus ramoſus, branchy aſphodel, is uſed to feed ſwine in France; and ſtarch is obtained from the alſtromeria licta. Memoires d'Agricult.

Bellis prolifera. l. 144. Hen and chicken Daiſy; in this beautiful monſter not only the impletion or doubling of the petals takes place, as deſcribed in the note on Alcea; but a numerous circlet of leſs flowers on peduncles, or footſtalks, riſe from the ſides of the calyx, and ſurround the proliferous parent. The ſame occurs in Calendula, marigold; in Heracium, hawk-weed; and in Scabioſa, Scabious. Phil Botan. p. 82.

Each on his reed aſtride, the Cherub-train
Watch her kind looks, and circle o'er the plain;
Now with young wonder touch the ſliding ſnail,
Admire his eye-tipp'd horns, and painted mail;
Chaſe with quick ſtep, and eager arms outſpread,
The pauſing Butterfly from mead to mead;
Or twine green oziers with the fragrant gale,
The azure harebel, and the primroſe pale,
Join hand in hand, and in proceſſion gay
Adorn with votive wreaths the ſhrine of May.
—So moves the Goddeſs to the Idalian groves,
And leads her gold-hair'd family of Loves.
Theſe, from the flaming furnace, ſtrong and bold
Pour the red ſteel into the ſandy mould;
On tinkling anvils (with Vulcanian art),
Turn with hot tongs, and forge the dreadful dart;
The barbed head on whirling jaſpers grind,
And dip the point in poiſon for the mind;
Each poliſh'd ſhaft with ſnow-white plumage wing,
Or ſtrain the bow reluctant to its ſtring.
Thoſe on light pinion twine with buſy hands,
Or ſtretch from bough to bough the flowery bands;

Du Halde gives an account of a white wax made by ſmall inſects round the branches of a tree in China in great quantity, which is there collected for economical and medical purpoſes: the tree is called Tong-tſin. Deſcription of China, Vol. I. p. 230.

The fragrant Gale. l. 151. The buds of the Myrica Gale poſſeſs an agreeable aromatic fragrance, and might be worth attending to as an article of the Materia Medica. Mr. Sparman ſuſpects, that the green wax-like ſubſtance, with which at certain times of the year the berries of the Myrica cerifera, or candle berry Myrtle, are covered, are depoſited there by inſects. It is uſed by the inhabitants for making candles, which he ſays burn rather better than thoſe made of tallow. *Voyage to the Cape*, Vol. I. 345.

Scare the dark beetle, as he wheels on high,
Or catch in ſilken nets the gilded fly;
Call the young Zephyrs to their fragrant bowers,
And ſtay with kiſſes ſweet the Vernal Hours. 170

Where, as proud Maſſon riſes rude and bleak,
And with miſhapen turrets creſts the Peak,
Old Matlock gapes with marble jaws, beneath,
And o'er ſcar'd Derwent bends his flinty teeth;
Deep in wide caves below the dangerous ſoil 175
Blue ſulphurs flame, impriſon'd waters boil.

Deep in wide caves. l. 175. The arguments which tend to ſhew that the warm ſprings of this country are produced from ſteam raiſed by deep ſubterraneous fires, and afterwards condenſed between the ſtrata of the mountains, appear to me much more concluſive, than the idea of their being warmed by chemical combinations near the ſurface of the earth: for, 1ſt, their heat has kept accurately the ſame perhaps for many centuries, certainly as long as we have been poſſeſſed of good thermometers; which cannot be well explained, without ſuppoſing that they are firſt in a boiling ſtate. For as the heat of boiling water is 212, and that of the internal parts of the earth 48, it is eaſy to underſtand, that the ſteam raiſed from boiling water, after being condenſed in ſome mountain, and paſſing from thence through a certain ſpace of the cold earth, muſt be cooled always to a given degree; and it is probable the diſtance from the exit of the ſpring, to the place where the ſteam is condenſed, might be gueſſed by the degree of its warmth.

2. In the dry ſummer of 1780, when all other ſprings were either dry or much diminiſhed, thoſe of Buxton and Matlock (as I was well informed on the ſpot), had ſuffered no diminution; which proves that the ſources of theſe warm ſprings are at great depths below the ſurface of the earth.

3. There are numerous perpendicular fiſſures in the rocks of Derbyſhire, in which the ores of lead and copper are found, and which paſs to unknown depths; and might thence afford a paſſage to ſteam from great ſubterraneous fires.

4. If theſe waters were heated by the decompoſition of pyrites, there would be ſome chalybeate taſte or ſulphureous ſmell in them. See note in part I. on the exiſtence of central fires.

Impetuous ſteams in ſpiral columns riſe
Through rifted rocks, impatient for the ſkies;
Or o'er bright ſeas of bubbling lavas blow,
As heave and toſs the billowy fires below;
Condenſed on high, in wandering rills they glide
From Maſſon's dome, and burſt his ſparry ſide;
Round his grey towers, and down his fringed walls,
From cliff to cliff, the liquid treaſure falls;
In beds of ſtalactite, bright ores among,
O'er corals, ſhells, and cryſtals, winds along;
Cruſts the green moſſes, and the tangled wood.
And ſparkling plunges to its parent flood.
—O'er the warm wave a ſmiling youth preſides,
Attunes its murmurs, its meanders guides,
(The blooming Fucus), in her ſparry coves
To amorous Echo ſings his *ſecret* loves,

Fucus. l. 191. Clandeſtine marriage. A ſpecies of Fucus, or of Conferva, ſoon appears in all baſons which contain water. Dr. Prieſtley found that great quantities of pure dephlogiſticated air were given up in water at the points of this vegetable, particularly in the ſunſhine, and that hence it contributed to preſerve the water in reſervoirs from becoming putrid. The minute diviſions of the leaves of ſubaquatic plants, as mentioned in the note on Trapa, and of the gills of fiſh, ſeem to ſerve another purpoſe beſides that of increaſing their ſurface, which has not, I believe, been attended to, and that is to facilitate the ſeparation of the air, which is mechanically mixed or chemically diſſolved in water by their points or edges; this appears on immerſing a dry hairy leaf in water freſh from a pump; innumerable globules like quickſilver appear on almoſt every point; for the extremities of theſe points attract the particles of water leſs forcibly than thoſe particles attract each other; hence the contained air, whoſe elaſticity was but juſt balanced by the attractive power of the ſurrounding particles of water to each other, finds at the point of each fibre a place where the reſiſtance to its expanſion is leſs; and in conſequence it there expands, and becomes a bubble of air. It is eaſy to foreſee that the rays of the ſunſhine, by being refracted and in part reflected by the two ſurfaces of theſe minute air-bubbles,

Bathes his fair forehead in the miſty ſtream,
And with ſweet breath perfumes the riſing ſteam.
—So, erſt, an Angel o'er Betheſda's ſprings,
Each morn deſcending, ſhook his dewy wings;
And as his bright tranſlucent form He laves,
Salubrious powers enrich the troubled waves.

Amphibious Nymph, from Nile's prolific bed
Emerging TRAPA lifts her pearly head;

muſt impart to them much more heat than to the tranſparent water; and thus facilitate their aſcent by further expanding them; that the points of vegetables attract the particles of water leſs than they attract each other, is ſeen by the ſpherical form of dew-drops on the points of graſs. See note on Vegetable Repreſentation in Part I.

Trapa. l. 200. Four males, one female. The lower leaves of this plant grow under water, and are divided into minute capillary ramifications; while the upper leaves are broad and round, and have air-bladders in their footſtalks to ſupport them above the ſurface of the water. As the aerial leaves of vegetables do the office of lungs, by expoſing a large ſurface of veſſels with their contained fluids to the influence of the air; ſo theſe aquatic leaves anſwer a ſimilar purpoſe like the gills of fiſh; and perhaps gain from water or give to it a ſimilar material. As the material thus neceſſary to life ſeems to abound more in air than in water, the ſubaquatic leaves of this plant, and of ſiſymbrium, cœnanthe, ranunculus aquatilis, water crowfoot, and ſome others, are cut into fine diviſions to increaſe the ſurface; whilſt thoſe above water are undivided. So the plants on high mountains have their upper leaves more divided, as pimpinella, petroſelinum, and others, becauſe here the air is thinner, and thence a larger ſurface of contact is required. The ſtream of water alſo paſſes but once along the gills of fiſh, as it is ſooner deprived of its virtue; whereas the air is both received and ejected by the action of the lungs of land-animals. The whale ſeems to be an exception to the above, as he receives water and ſpouts it out again from an organ, which I ſuppoſe to be a reſpiratory one. As ſpring-water is nearly of the ſame degree of heat in all climates, the aquatic plants, which grow in rills or fountains, are found equally in the torrid, temperate, and frigid zones, as water-creſs, water-parſnip, ranunculus, and many others.

Fair glows her virgin cheek and modeſt breaſt,
A panoply of ſcales deforms the reſt;
Her quivering fins and panting gills ſhe hides,
But ſpreads her ſilver arms upon the tides;
Slow as ſhe ſails, her ivory neck ſhe laves,
And ſhakes her golden treſſes o'er the waves.
Charm'd round the Nymph, in circling gambols glide
Four Nereid-forms, or ſhoot along the tide;
Now all as one they riſe with frolic ſpring,
And beat the wondering air on humid wing;
Now all deſcending plunge beneath the main,
And laſh the foam with undulating train;
Above, below, they wheel, retreat, advance,
In air and ocean weave the mazy dance;
Bow their quick heads, and point their diamond eyes,
And twinkle to the ſun with ever-changing dyes.

Where Andes, creſted with volcanic beams,
Sheds a long line of light on Plata's ſtreams;
Opes all his ſprings, unlocks his golden caves,
And feeds and freights the immeaſurable waves;

In warmer climates the watery grounds are uſefully cultivated, as with rice; and the roots of ſome aquatic plants are ſaid to have ſupplied food, as the ancient Lotus in Egypt, which ſome have ſuppoſed to be the Nymphæa.—In Siberia the roots of the Butomus, or flowering ruſh, are eaten, which is well worth further enquiry, as they grow ſpontaneouſly in our ditches and rivers, which at preſent produce no eſculent vegetables; and might thence become an article of uſeful cultivation. Herodotus affirms, that the Egyptian Lotus grows in the Nile, and reſembles a Lily. That the natives dry it in the ſun, and take the pulp out of it, which grows like the head of a poppy, and bake it for bread. Enterpe. Many grit-ſtones and coals, which I have ſeen, ſeem to bear an impreſſion of the roots of the Nymphæa, which are often three or four inches thick, eſpecially the white-flowered one.

Delighted OCYMA at twilight hours
Calls her light car, and leaves the ſultry bowers;—
Love's riſing ray, and Youth's ſeductive dye,
Bloom'd on her cheek, and brighten'd in her eye;
Chaſte, pure, and white, a zone of ſilver graced
Her tender breaſt, as white, as pure, as chaſte;—
By *four* fond ſwains in playful circles drawn,
On glowing wheels ſhe tracks the moon-bright lawn,

Ocymum ſalinum. l. 221. Saline Baſil. Claſs Two Powers. The Abbé Molina, in his Hiſtory of Chili, tranſlated from the Italian by the Abbé Grewvel, mentions a ſpecies of Baſil which he calls Ocymum ſalinum: he ſays it reſembles the common baſil, except that the ſtalk is round and jointed; and that though it grows 60 miles from the ſea, yet every morning it is covered with ſaline globules, which are hard and ſplendid, appearing at a diſtance like dew; and that each plant furniſhes about half an ounce of fine ſalt every day, which the peaſants collect, and uſe as common ſalt, but eſteem it ſuperior in flavour.

As an article of diet, ſalt ſeems to act ſimply as a ſtimulus, not containing any nouriſhment, and is the only foſſil ſubſtance which the caprice of mankind has yet taken into their ſtomachs along with their food; and, like all other unnatural ſtimuli, is not neceſſary to people in health, and contributes to weaken our ſyſtem; though it may be uſeful as a medicine. It ſeems to be the immediate cauſe of the ſea ſcurvy, as thoſe patients quickly recover by the uſe of freſh proviſions; and is probably a remote cauſe of ſcrophula (which conſiſts in the want of irritability in the abſorbent veſſels), and is therefore ſerviceable to theſe patients; as wine is neceſſary to thoſe whoſe ſtomachs have been weakened by its uſe. The univerſality of the uſe of ſalt with our food, and in our cookery, has rendered it difficult to prove the truth of theſe obſervations. I ſuſpect that fleſh-meat cut into thin ſlices, either raw or boiled, might be preſerved in coarſe ſugar or treacle; and thus a very nouriſhing and ſalutary diet might be preſented to our ſeamen. See note on Salt-rocks, in Vol. I. Canto II. If a perſon unaccuſtomed to much ſalt ſhould eat a couple of red-herrings, his inſenſible perſpiration will be ſo much increaſed by the ſtimulus of the ſalt, that he will find it neceſſary in about two hours to drink a quart of water: the effects of a continued uſe of ſalt in weakening the action of the lymphatic ſyſtem may hence be deduced.

Mounts the rude cliff, unveils her bluſhing charms,
And calls the panting zephyrs to her arms.
Emerged from ocean ſprings the vaporous air,
Bathes her light limbs, uncurls her amber hair,
Incruſts her beamy form with films ſaline,
And Beauty blazes through the cryſtal ſhrine.—
So with pellucid ſtuds the ice-flower gems
Her rimy foliage, and her candied ſtems.
So from his glaſſy horns,, and pearly eyes,
The diamond-beetle darts a thouſand dyes;
Mounts with enamel'd wings the veſper gale,
And wheeling ſhines in adamantine mail.

Thus when loud thunders o'er Gomorrah burſt,
And heaving earthquakes ſhook his realms accurſt,
An Angel-gueſt led forth the trembling Fair
With ſhadowy hand, and warn'd the guiltleſs pair;
" Haſte from theſe lands of ſin, ye Righteous! fly,
" Speed the quick ſtep, nor turn the lingering eye!"—
—Such the command, as fabling Bards indite,
When Orpheus charm'd the griſly King of Night;
Sooth'd the pale phantoms with his plaintive lay,
And led the fair Aſſurgent into day.——
Wide yawn'd the earth, the fiery tempeſt flaſh'd,
And towns and towers in one vaſt ruin craſh'd;——
Onward they move,——loud horror roars behind,
And ſhrieks of Anguiſh bellow in the wind.
With many a ſob, amid a thouſand fears,
The beauteous wanderer pours her guſhing tears;
Each ſoft connection rends her troubled breaſt,
—She turns, unconſcious of the ſtern beheſt!—

Ice-flower l. 235. Meſembryanthemum cryſtallinum.

" I faint!—I fall!—ah, me!—ſenſations chill
" Shoot through my bones, my ſhuddering boſom thrill!
" I freeze! I freeze! juſt Heaven regards my fault, 261
" Numbs my cold limbs, and hardens into ſalt!——
" Not yet, not yet, your dying Love reſign!——
" This laſt, laſt kiſs receive!—no longer thine!"——
She ſaid, and ceaſed,—her ſtiffen'd form He preſs'd, 265
And ſtrain'd the briny column to his breaſt;
Printed with quivering lips the lifeleſs ſnow,
And wept, and gazed the monument of woe.——
So when Æneas through the flames of Troy
Bore his pale ſire, and led his lovely boy, 270
With loitering ſtep the fair Creuſa ſtay'd,
And Death involved her in eternal ſhade.——
—Oft the long Pilgrim, that his road forſakes,
Marks the wide ruins, and the ſulphur'd lakes;
On mouldering piles amid aſphaltic mud 275
Hears the hoarſe bittern, where Gomorrah ſtood:
Recalls the unhappy Pair with liſted eye,
Leans on the cryſtal tomb, and breathes the ſilent ſigh.

With net-wove ſaſh and glittering gorget dreſs'd,
And ſcarlet robe lapell'd upon her breaſt, 280
Stern ARA frowns, the meaſured march aſſumes,
Trails her long lance, and nods her ſhadowy plumes;

Arum. l. 281. Cuckow-pint, of the claſs Gynandria, or maſculine ladies. The piſtil, or female part of the flower, riſes like a club, is covered above or clothed, as it were, by the anthers or males; and ſome of the ſpecies have a large ſcarlet blotch in the middle of every loaf.

The ſingular and wonderful ſtructure of this flower has occaſioned many diſputes amongſt botaniſts. See Tourniff. Malpig. Dillen. Rivin. &c. The receptacle is enlarged into a naked club, with the germs at its baſe; the ſtamens are affixed to the receptacle amidſt the germs (a natural prodigy), and thus do not need the aſſiſtance of elevating fila-

While Love's ſoft beams illume her treacherous eyes,
And Beauty lightens through the thin diſguiſe.
So erſt, when HERCULES, untamed by toil,
Own'd the ſoft power of DEJANIRA's ſmile;——
His lion-ſpoils the laughing Fair demands,
And gives the diſtaff to his awkward hands;
O'er her white neck the briſtly mane ſhe throws,
And binds the gaping whiſkers on her brows;
Plaits round her ſlender waiſt the ſhaggy veſt,
And claſps the velvet paws acroſs her breaſt.
Next with ſoft hands the knotted club ſhe rears,
Heaves up from earth, and on her ſhoulders bears.
Onward with loftier ſtep the Beauty treads,
And trails the brinded ermine o'er the meads;
Wolves, bears, and bards, forſake the affrighted groves,
And grinning Satyrs tremble, as ſhe moves.

ments: hence the flower may be ſaid to be inverted. *Families of Plants* tranſlated from Linneus, 618.

The ſpadix of this plant is frequently quite white, or coloured, and the leaves liable to be ſtreaked with white, and to have black or ſcarlet blotches on them. As the plant has no corol or bloſſom, it is probable the coloured juices in theſe parts of the ſheath or leaves may ſerve the ſame purpoſe as the coloured juices in the petals of other flowers; from which I ſuppoſe the honey to be prepared. See note on Helleborus. I am informed that thoſe tulip roots which have a red cuticle produce red flowers. See Rubia.

When the petals of the tulip become ſtriped with many colours, the plant loſes almoſt half of its height; and the method of making them thus break into colours is by tranſplanting them into a meagre or ſandy ſoil, *after they have previouſly enjoyed a richer ſoil:* hence it appears, that the plant is weakened when the flower becomes variegated. See note on Anemone. For the acquired habits of vegetables, ſee Tulipa, Orchis.

The roots of the Arum are ſcratched up and eaten by thruſhes in ſevere ſnowy ſeaſons. White's Hiſt. of Selbourn, p. 43.

CARYO's ſweet ſmile DIANTHUS proud admires,
And gazing burns with unallow'd deſires;
With ſighs and ſorrows her compaſſion moves,
And wins the damſel to illicit loves.

Dianthus. l. 299. Superbus. Proud Pink. There is a kind of pink called Fairchild's mule, which is here ſuppoſed to be produced between a Dianthus ſuperbus, and the Caryophyllus, Clove. The Dianthus ſuperbus emits a moſt fragant odour, particularly at night. Vegetable mules ſupply an irrefragable argument in favour of the ſexual ſyſtem of botany. They are ſaid to be numerous; and, like the mules of the animal kingdom, not always to continue their ſpecies by ſeed. There is an account of a curious mule from the Antirrhinum linaria, Toad-flax, in the Amœnit. Academ. V. I. No. 3. and many hybrid plants deſcribed in No. 32. The Urtica alienata is an evergreen plant, which appears to be a nettle from the male flowers, and a Pellitory (Parietaria) from the female ones and the fruit; and is hence between both. Murray, Syſt. Veg. Amongſt the Engliſh indigenous plants, the veronica hybrida mule Speedwel is ſuppoſed to have originated from the officinal one; and the ſpiked one, and the Sibthorpia Europæa to have for its parents the golden ſaxifrage and marſh pennywort. Pulteney's View of Linneus, p. 250. Mr. Graberg, Mr. Schreber, and Mr. Ramſtrom, ſeem of opinion, that the internal ſtructure or parts of fructification in mule-plants reſemble the female parent; but that the habit or external ſtructure reſembles the male parent. See treatiſes under the above names in V. VI. Amœnit. Academic. The mule produced from a horſe and the aſs reſembles the horſe externally with his ears, mane, and tail; but with the nature or manners of an aſs: but the Hinnus, or creature produced from a male aſs, and a mare, reſembles the father externally in ſtature, aſh-colour, and the black croſs, but with the nature or manners of a horſe. The breed from Spaniſh rams and Swediſh ewes reſembled the Spaniſh ſheep in wool, ſtature, and external form; but was as hardy as the Swediſh ſheep; and the contrary of thoſe which were produced from Swediſh rams and Spaniſh ewes. The offspring from the male goat of Angora and the Swediſh female goat had long ſoft camel's hair; but that from the male Swediſh goat, and the female one of Angora, had no improvement of their wool. An Engliſh ram without horns, and a Swediſh horned ewe, produced ſheep without horns. Amœn. Academ. V. VI. p. 13.

The Monſter-offſpring heirs the father's pride,
Maſk'd in the damaſk beauties of the bride.
So, when the Nightingale in eaſtern bowers
On quivering pinion woos the Queen of flowers;
Inhales her fragrance, as he hangs in air,
And melts with melody the bluſhing fair;
Half-roſe, half-bird, a beauteous Monſter ſprings,
Waves his thin leaves, and claps his gloſſy wings;
Long horrent thorns his moſſy legs ſurround,
And tendril-talons root him to the ground;
Green films of rind his wrinkled neck o'erſpread,
And crimſon petals creſt his curled head;
Soft-warbling beaks in each bright bloſſom move,
And vocal Roſebuds thrill the enchanted grove!——
Admiring Evening ſtays her beamy ſtar,
And ſtill Night liſtens from his ebon car;
While on white wings deſcending Houries throng,
And drink the floods of odour and of ſong.

When from his golden urn the Solſtice pours
O'er Afric's ſable ſons the ſultry hours;
When not a gale flits o'er her tawny hills,
Save where the dry Harmattan breathes and kills;

The dry Harmattan. l. 324. The Harmattan is a ſingular wind blowing from the interior parts of Africa to the Atlantic ocean, ſometimes for a few hours, ſometimes for ſeveral days without regular periods. It is always attended with a fog or haze, ſo denſe as to render thoſe objects inviſible which are at the diſtance of a quarter of a mile; the ſun appears through it only about noon, and then of a dilute-red, and very minute particles ſubſide from the miſty air ſo as to make the graſs, and the ſkins of negroes appear whitiſh. The extreme dryneſs which attends this wind or fog, without dews, withers and quite dries the leaves of vegetables; and is ſaid by Dr. Lind at ſome ſeaſons to be fatal and malignant to mankind; probably after much preceding wet, when it may become loaded with the exhalation from putrid marſhes; at other

When ſtretch'd in duſt her gaſping panthers lie, 325
And writh'd in foamy folds her ſerpents die;
Indignant Atlas mourns his leafleſs woods,
And Gambia trembles for his ſinking floods;
Contagion ſtalks along the briny ſand,
And Ocean rolls his ſickening ſhoals to land. 330

ſeaſons it is ſaid to check epidemic diſeaſes, to cure fluxes, and to heal ulcers and cutaneous eruptions; which is probably effected by its yielding no moiſture to the mouth of the external abſorbent veſſels, by which the action of the other branches of the abſorbent ſyſtem is increaſed to ſupply the deficiency. *Account of the Harmattan. Phil. Tranſact. V. LXXI.*

The Rev. Mr. Sterling gives an account of a darkneſs for ſix or eight hours at Detroit in America, on the 19th of October, 1762, in which the ſun appeared as red as blood, and thrice its uſual ſize: ſome rain falling, covered white paper with dark drops, like ſulphur or dirt, which burnt like wet gunpowder, and the air had a very ſulphureous ſmell. He ſuppoſes this to have been emitted from ſome diſtant earthquake or volcano. Philoſ. Tranſ. V. LIII. p. 63.

In many circumſtances this wind ſeems much to reſemble the dry fog which covered moſt parts of Europe for many weeks in the ſummer of 1780, which has been ſuppoſed to have had a volcanic origin, as it ſucceeded the violent eruption of Mount Hecla, and its neighbourhood. From the ſubſidence of a white powder, it ſeems probable that the Harmattan has a ſimilar origin, from the unexplored mountains of Africa. Nor is it improbable, that the epidemic coughs, which occaſionally traverſe immenſe tracts of country, may be the products of volcanic eruptions; nor impoſſible, that at ſome future time contagious miaſmata may be thus emitted from ſubterraneous furnaces, in ſuch abundance as to contaminate the whole atmoſphere, and depopulate the earth!

His ſickening ſhoals. l. 330. Mr. Marſden relates, that in the iſland of Sumatra, during the November of 1775, the dry monſoons, or S. E. winds, continued ſo much longer than uſual, that the large rivers became dry; and prodigious quantities of ſea-fiſh, dead and dying, were ſeen floating for leagues on the ſea, and driven on the beach by the tides. This was ſuppoſed to have been cauſed by the great evaporation, and the deficiency of freſh water rivers having rendered the ſea too ſalt for its inhabitants. The ſeaſon then became ſo ſickly as to deſtroy great

—Fair CHUNDA ſmiles amid the burning waſte,
Her brow unturban'd, and her zone unbrac'd;
Ten brother-youths with light umbrella's ſhade,
Or fan with buſy hands the panting maid;
Looſe wave her locks, diſcloſing as they break,
The riſing boſom and averted cheek;
Claſp'd round her ivory neck with ſtuds of gold
Flows her thin veſt in many a gauzy fold;
O'er her light limbs the dim tranſparence plays,
And the fair form, it ſeems to hide, betrays.

Where leads the northern Star his lucid train
High o'er the ſnow-clad earth, and icy main,
With milky light the white horizon ſtreams,
And to the moon each ſparkling mountain gleams.—

numbers of people, both foreigners and natives. Phil. Tranſ. V. LXXI. p. 384.

Chunda. l. 331. Chundali Borrum is the name which the natives give to this plant; it is the Hedyſarum gyrans, or moving plant; its claſs is two brotherhoods, ten males. Its leaves are continually in ſpontaneous motion; ſome riſing and others falling; and others whirling circularly by twiſting their ſtems; this ſpontaneous movement of the leaves, when the air is quite ſtill and very warm, ſeems to be neceſſary to the plant, as perpetual reſpiration is to animal life. A more particular account, with a good print of the Hedyſarum gyrans is given by M. Brouſſonet in a paper on vegetable motions in the Hiſtoire de l'Academie des Sciences. Ann. 1784, p. 609.

There are many other inſtances of ſpontaneous movements of the parts of vegetables. In the Marchantia polymorpha ſome yellow wool proceeds from the flower-bearing anthers, which moves ſpontaneouſly in the anther, while it drops its duſt like atoms. Murray, Syſt. Veg. See note on Collinſonia for other inſtances of vegetable ſpontaneity. Add to this, that as the ſleep of animals conſiſts in a ſuſpenſion of voluntary motion, and as vegetables are likewiſe ſubject to ſleep, there is reaſon to conclude, that the various actions of opening and cloſing their petals and foliage may be juſtly aſcribed to a voluntary power: for without the faculty of volition, ſleep would not have been neceſſary to them.

Slow o'er the printed ſnows with ſilent walk
Huge ſhaggy forms acroſs the twilight ſtalk;
And ever and anon with hideous ſound
Burſt the thick ribs of ice, and thunder round.——
There, as old Winter flaps his hoary wing,
And lingering leaves his empire to the Spring,
Pierced with quick ſhafts of ſilver-ſhooting light
Fly in dark troops the dazzled imps of night.——
" Awake, my Love!" enamour'd MUSCHUS cries,
" Stretch thy fair limbs, refulgent Maid! ariſe;
" Ope thy ſweet eye-lids to the riſing ray,
" And hail with ruby lips returning day.
" Down the white hill diſſolving torrents pour,
" Green ſprings the turf, and purple blows the flower;

Burſt the thick ribs of ice. l. 348. The violent cracks of ice heard from the Glaciers ſeem to be cauſed by ſome of the ſnow being melted in the middle of the day; and the water thus produced running down into vallies of ice, and congealing again in a few hours, forces off by its expanſion large precipices from the ice-mountains.

Muſchus. l. 353. Corallinus, or lichen rangiferinus. Coral-moſs. Clandeſtine-marriage. This moſs vegetates beneath the ſnow, where the degree of heat is always about 40; that is, in the middle between the freezing point, and the common heat of the earth; and is for many months of the winter the ſole food of the rain-deer, who digs furrows in the ſnow to find it: and as the milk and fleſh of this animal is almoſt the only ſuſtenance which can be procured during the long winters of the higher latitudes, this moſs may be ſaid to ſupport ſome millions of mankind.

The quick vegetation that occurs on the ſolution of the ſnows in high latitudes appears very aſtoniſhing; it ſeems to ariſe from two cauſes, 1. the long continuance of the approaching ſun above the horizon; 2. the increaſed irritability of plants which have been long expoſed to the cold. See note on Anemone.

All the water-fowl on the lakes of Siberia are ſaid by Profeſſor Gmelin to retreat ſouthwards on the commencement of the froſts, except the Rail, which ſleeps buried in the ſnow. Account of Siberia.

"His torpid wing the Rail exulting tries,
"Mounts the ſoft gale, and wantons in the ſkies; 360
"Riſe, let us mark how bloom the awaken'd groves,
"And 'mid the banks of roſes *hide* our loves."
Night's tinſel beams on ſmooth Lock-lomond dance,
Impatient ÆGA views the bright expanſe;——
In vain her eyes the paſſing floods explore, 365
Wave after wave rolls freightleſs to the ſhore.
—Now dim amid the diſtant foam ſhe ſpies
A riſing ſpeck,—" 'tis he! 'tis he!" ſhe cries;
As with firm arms he beats the ſtreams aſide,
And cleaves with riſing cheſt the toſſing tide, 370
With bended knee ſhe prints the humid ſands,
Up-turns her gliſtening eyes, and ſpreads her hands;
—" 'Tis he, 'tis he!—My Lord, my life, my love!——
"Slumber, ye winds; ye billows, ceaſe to move!
"Beneath his arms your buoyant plumage ſpread, 375
"Ye Swans! ye Halcyons! hover round his head!"—
—With eager ſtep the boiling ſurf ſhe braves,
And meets her refluent lover in the waves;
Looſe o'er the flood her azure mantle ſwims,
And the clear ſtream betrays her ſnowy limbs. 380

So on her ſea-girt tower fair HERO ſtood
At parting day, and mark'd the daſhing flood;

Æga. l. 364. Conferva ægagropila. It is found looſe in many lakes in a globular form, from the ſize of a walnut to that of a melon, much reſembling the balls of hair found in the ſtomachs of cows; it adheres to nothing, but rolls from one part of the lake to another. The Conferva vagabunda dwells on the European ſeas, travelling along in the midſt of the waves; (Spec. Plant.) Theſe may not improperly be called itinerant vegetables. In a ſimilar manner the Fucus natans (ſwimming) ſtrikes no roots into the earth, but floats on the ſea in very extenſive maſſes, and may be ſaid to be a plant of paſſage, as it is wafted by the winds from one ſhore to another.

While high in air, the glimmering rocks above,
Shone the bright lamp, the pilot-ſtar of Love.
—With robe outſpread the wavering flame behind
She kneels, and guards it from the ſhifting wind;
Breathes to her Goddeſs all her vows, and guides
Her bold LEANDER o'er the duſky tides;
Wrings his wet hair, his briny boſom warms,
And claſps her panting lover in her arms.

Deep, in wide caverns and their ſhadowy ailes,
Daughter of Earth, the chaſte TRUFFELIA ſmiles;
On ſilvery beds, of ſoft aſbeſtus wove,
Meets her Gnome-huſband, and avows her love.
—*High* o'er her couch impending diamonds blaze,
And branching gold the cryſtal roof inlays;
With verdant light the modeſt emeralds glow,
Blue ſapphires glare, and rubies bluſh, *below*;
Light piers of lazuli the dome ſurround,
And pictured mochoes teſſelate the ground;
In glittering threads along reflective walls
The warm rill murmuring twinkles, as it falls;
Now ſink the Eolian ſtrings, and now they ſwell,
And Echoes woo in every vaulted cell;
While on white wings delighted Cupids play,
Shake their bright lamps, and ſhed celeſtial day.

Truffelia. l. 392. (Lycoperdon Tuber) Truffle. Clandeſtine marriage. This fungus never appears above ground, requiring little air, and perhaps no light. It is found by dogs or ſwine, who hunt it by the ſmell. Other plants, which have no buds or branches on their ſtems, as the graſſes, ſhoot out numerous ſtoles or ſcions underground; and this the more, as their tops or herbs are eaten by cattle, and thus preſerve themſelves.

Cloſed in an azure fig by fairy ſpells,
Boſom'd in down, fair CAPRI-FICA dwells;——

Caprificus l. 408. Wild fig. The fruit of the fig is not a ſeed-veſſel, but a receptacle incloſing the flower within it. As theſe trees bear ſome male and others female flowers, immured on all ſides by the fruit, the manner of their fecundation was very unintelligible, till Tournefort and Pontedera diſcovered, that a kind of gnat produced in the male figs carried the fecundating duſt on its wings, (Cynips Pſenes Syſt. Nat. 919.) and, penetrating the female fig, thus impregnated the flowers; for the evidence of this wonderful fact, ſee the word Caprification, in Milne's Botanical Dictionary. The figs of this country are all female, and their ſeeds not prolific; and therefore they can only be propagated by layers and ſuckers.

Monſieur de la Hire has ſhewn in the Memoir. de l'Academ. de Science, that the ſummer figs of Paris, in Provence, Italy, and Malta, have all perfect ſtamina, and ripen not only their fruits, but their ſeed; from which ſeed other fig-trees are raiſed; but that the ſtamina of the autumnal figs are abortive, perhaps owing to the want of due warmth. Mr. Milne, in his Botanic Dictionary (art. Caprification), ſays, that the cultivated fig-trees have a few male flowers placed above the female within the ſame covering or receptacle; which in warmer climates perform their proper office, but in colder ones become abortive. And Linneus obſerves, that ſome figs have the navel of the receptacle open; which was one reaſon that induced him to remove this plant from the claſs Clandeſtine Marriage to the claſs Polygamy. Lin. Spec. Plant.

From all theſe circumſtances I ſhould conjecture, that thoſe female fig-flowers, which are cloſed on all ſides in the fruit or receptacle without any male ones, are monſters, which have been propagated for their fruit, like barberries, and grapes without ſeeds in them; and that the Caprification is either an ancient proceſs of imaginary uſe, and blindly followed in ſome countries, or that it may contribute to ripen the fig by decreaſing its vigour, like cutting off a circle of the bark from the branch of a pear-tree. Tournefort ſeems inclined to this opinion; who ſays, that the figs in Provence and at Paris ripen ſooner, if their buds be pricked with a ſtraw dipped in olive-oil. Plums and pears punctured by ſome inſects ripen ſooner, and the part round the puncture is ſweeter. Is not the honey-dew produced by the puncture of inſects? will not wounding the branch of a pear-tree, which is too vigorous, prevent the bloſſoms from falling off; as from ſome fig-trees the fruit is ſaid to fall off unleſs they are wounded by caprification? I had laſt ſpring ſix young

So ſleep in ſilence the Curculio, ſhut
In the dark chambers of the cavern'd nut,
Erodes with ivory beak the vaulted ſhell,
And quits on filmy wings its narrow cell.
So the pleaſed Linnet in the moſs-wove neſt,
Waked into life beneath its parent's breaſt,
Chirps in the gaping ſhell, burſts forth erelong,
Shakes its new plumes, and tries its tender ſong.——
——And now the taliſman ſhe ſtrikes, that charms
Her huſband-Sylph,—and calls him to her arms.——
Quick, the light Gnat her airy Lord beſtrides,
With cobweb reins the flying courſer guides
From cryſtal ſteeps of viewleſs ether ſprings,
Cleaves the ſoft air on ſtill expanded wings;
Darts like a ſunbeam o'er the boundleſs wave,
And ſeeks the beauty in her *ſecret* cave.
So with quick impulſe through all nature's frame
Shoots the electric air its ſubtile flame.
So turns the impatient needle to the pole,
Tho' mountains riſe between, and oceans roll.

Where round the Orcades white torrents roar,
Scooping with ceaſeleſs rage the incumbent ſhore,
Wide o'er the deep a duſky cavern bends
Its marble arms, and high in air impends;
Baſaltic piers the ponderous roof ſuſtain,
And ſteep their maſſy ſandals in the main;

---

trees of the Iſchia fig with fruit on them in pots in a ſtove; on removing them into larger boxes, they protruded very vigorous ſhoots, and the figs all fell off; which I aſcribed to the increaſed vigour of the plant.

Baſaltic piers. l. 433. This deſcription alludes to the cave of Fingal in the iſland of Staffa. The baſaltic columns, which compoſe the Giants

Round the dim walls, and through the whiſpering ailes
Hoarſe breathes the wind, the glittering water boils.
Here the charm'd BYSSUS with his blooming bride
Spreads his green ſails, and braves the foaming tide;
The ſtar of Venus gilds the twilight wave,
And lights her votaries to the *ſecret* cave;
Light Cupids flutter round the nuptial bed,
And each coy ſea-maid hides her bluſhing head.

Where cool'd by rills, and curtain'd round by woods,
Slopes the green dell to meet the briny floods,
The ſparkling noon-beams, trembling on the tide,
The PROTEUS-LOVER woos his playful bride,

L

Cauſeway on the coaſt of Ireland, as well as thoſe which ſupport the cave of Fingal, are evidently of volcanic origin, as is well illuſtrated in an ingenious paper of Mr. Keir, in the Philoſ. Tranſ. who obſerved in the glaſs, which had been long in a fuſing heat at the bottom of the pots in the glaſs-houſes at Stourbridge, that cryſtals were produced of a form ſimilar to the parts of the baſaltic columns of the Giants Cauſeway.

Byſſus. 437. Clandeſtine Marriage. It floats on the ſea in the day, and ſinks a little during the night; it is found in caverns on the northern ſhores, of a pale green colour, and as thin as paper.

The Proteus-lover. l. 446. Conferva polymorpha. This vegetable is put amongſt the cryptogamia, or clandeſtine marriages, by Linneus; but, according to Mr. Ellis, the males and females are on different plants. Philoſ. Tranſ. Vol. LVII. It twice changes its colour, from red to brown, and then to black; and changes its form by loſing its lower leaves, and elongating ſome of the upper ones, ſo as to be miſtaken by the unſkilful for different plants. It grows on the ſhores of this country.

There is another plant, Medicago polymorpha, which may be ſaid to aſſume a great variety of ſhapes; as the ſeed-veſſels reſemble ſometimes ſnail-horns, at other times caterpillars with or without long hair upon them; by which means it is probable they ſometimes elude the depre-

To win the fair he tries a thouſand forms,
Baſks on the ſands, or gambols in the ſtorms.
A Dolphin now, his ſcaly ſides he laves,
And bears the ſportive damſel on the waves;
She ſtrikes the cymbal as he moves along,
And wondering Ocean liſtens to the ſong.
—And now a ſpotted Pard the lover ſtalks,
Plays round her ſteps, and guards her favour'd walks;
As with white teeth he prints her hand, careſs'd,
And lays his velvet paw upon her breaſt,
O'er his round face her ſnowy fingers ſtrain
The ſilken knots, and fit the ribbon-rein.
—And now a Swan, he ſpreads his plumy ſails,
And proudly glides before the fanning gales;
Pleas'd on the flowery brink with graceful hand
She waves her floating lover to the land;
Bright ſhines his ſinuous neck, with crimſon beak
He prints fond kiſſes on her glowing cheek,
Spreads his broad wings, elates his ebon creſt,
And claſps the beauty to his downy breaſt.

A *hundred* virgins join a *hundred* ſwains,
And fond Adonis leads the ſprightly trains;

---

dations of thoſe inſects. The ſeeds of Calendula, Marygold, bend up like a hairy caterpillar, with their prickles briſtling outwards, and may thus deter ſome birds or inſects from preying upon them. Salicornia alſo aſſumes an animal ſimilitude. Phil. Bot. p. 87. See note on Iris in additional notes; and Cypripedia in Vol. I.

Adonis. l. 468. Many males and many females live together in the ſame flower. It may ſeem a ſoleciſm in language, to call a flower, which contains many of both ſexes, an individual; and the more ſo to call a tree or ſhrub an individual, which conſiſts of ſo many flowers. Every tree, indeed, ought to be conſidered as a family or ſwarm of its reſpective buds; but the buds themſelves ſeem to be individual plants; be-

Pair after pair, along his ſacred groves
To Hymen's fane the bright proceſſion moves;
Each ſmiling youth a myrtle garland ſhades,
And wreaths of roſes veil the bluſhing maids;
Light joys on twinkling feet attend the throng,
Weave the gay dance, or raiſe the frolic ſong;
——Thick, as they paſs, exulting Cupids fling
Promiſcuous arrows from the ſounding ſtring;
On wings of goſſamer ſoft whiſpers fly,
And the ſly glance ſteals ſide-long from the eye.
——As round his ſhrine the gaudy circles bow,
And ſeal with muttering lips the faithleſs vow,
Licentious Hymen joins their mingled hands,
And looſely twines the meretricious bands,——
Thus where pleaſed VENUS, in the ſouthern main,
Sheds all her ſmiles on Otaheite's plain,
Wide o'er the iſle her ſilken net ſhe draws,
And the Loves laugh at all but Nature's laws."

Here ceaſed the Goddeſs,——o'er the ſilent ſtrings
Applauding Zephyrs ſwept their fluttering wings;
Enraptur'd Sylphs aroſe in murmuring crowds
To air-wove canopies and pillowy clouds;

cauſe each has leaves or lungs appropriated to it; and the bark of the tree is only a congeries of the roots of all theſe individual buds. Thus hollow oak-trees and willows are often ſeen with the whole wood decayed and gone; and yet the few remaining branches flouriſh with vigour; but in reſpect to the male and female parts of a flower, they do not deſtroy its individuality any more than the number of paps of a ſow, or the number of her cotyledons, each of which includes one of her young.

The ſociety, called the Areoi, in the iſland of Otaheite, conſiſts of about 100 males and 100 females, who form one promiſcuous marriage.

Each Gnome reluctant ſought his earthy cell,
And each bright Floret clos'd her velvet bell.
Then, on ſoft tiptoe, NIGHT approaching near
Hung o'er the tuneleſs lyre his ſable ear;
Gem'd with bright ſtars the ſtill etherial plain,
And bade his Nightingales repeat the ſtrain.

Deſcription of the Poiſon-Tree *in the Iſland of* JAVA. *Tranſlated from the original Dutch of* N. P. Foerſch.

THIS deſtructive tree is called in the Malayan language *Bohon-Upas*, and has been deſcribed by naturaliſts; but their accounts have been ſo tinctured with the *marvellous*, that the whole narration has been ſuppoſed to be an ingenious fiction by the generality of readers. Nor is this in the leaſt degree ſurpriſing when the circumſtances which we ſhall faithfully relate in this deſcription are conſidered.

I muſt acknowledge, that I long doubted the exiſtence of this tree, until a ſtricter enquiry convinced me of my error. I ſhall now only relate ſimple unadorned facts, of which I have been an eye-witneſs. My readers may depend upon the fidelity of this account. In the year 1774 I was ſtationed at Batavia, as a ſurgeon, in the ſervice of the Dutch Eaſt-India Company. During my reſidence there I received ſeveral different accounts of the Bohon Upas, and the violent effects of its poiſon. They all then ſeemed incredible to me, but raiſed my curioſity in ſo high a degree, that I reſolved to inveſtigate this ſubject thoroughly, and to truſt only to *my own obſervations.* In conſequence of this reſolution, I applied to the Governor-General, Mr. Petrus Albertus van der Parra, for a paſs to travel through the country: my requeſt was granted; and, having procured every information, I ſet out on my expedition. I had procured a recommendation from an old Malayan prieſt, to another prieſt, who lives on the neareſt inhabitable ſpot to the tree, which is about fifteen or ſixteen miles diſtant. The letter proved of great ſervice to me in my undertaking, as that prieſt is appointed by the Emperor to reſide there, in order to prepare for eternity the ſouls of thoſe who for different crimes are ſentenced to approach the tree, and to procure the poiſon.

The *Bohon-Upas* is ſituated in the iſland of *Java*, about twenty-ſeven leagues from *Batavia*, fourteen from *Soura Charta*, the ſeat of the Emperor, and between eighteen and twenty leagues from *Tinkjoe*, the preſent reſidence of the Sultan of Java. It is ſurrounded on all ſides by a circle of high hills and mountains; and the country round it, to the diſtance of ten or twelve miles from the tree, is entirely barren. Not a tree, nor a ſhrub, nor even the leaſt plant or graſs is to be ſeen. I have made the tour all around this dangerous ſpot, at about eighteen miles diſtant from the centre, and I found the aſpect of the country on all ſides equally dreary. The eaſieſt aſcent of the hills is from that part where the old eccleſiaſtic dwells. From his houſe the criminals are ſent for the poiſon, into which the points of all warlike inſtruments are dipped. It is of high value, and produces a conſiderable revenue to the Emperor.

Account of the Manner in which the Poiſon is procured.

THE poiſon which is procured from this tree is a gum that iſſues out between the bark and the tree itſelf, like the *camphor*. Malefactors, who for their crimes are ſentenced to die, are the only perſons who fetch the poiſon; and this is the only chance they have of ſaving their lives. After ſentence is pronounced upon them by the judge, they are aſked in court, whether they will die by the hands of the executioner, or whether they will go to the Upas tree for a box of poiſon? They commonly prefer the latter propoſal, as there is not only ſome chance of preſerving their lives, but alſo a certainty, in caſe of their ſafe return, that a proviſion will be made for them in future by the Emperor. They are alſo permitted to aſk a favour from the Emperor, which is generally of a trifling nature, and commonly granted. They are then provided with a ſilver or tortoiſeſhell box, in which they are to put the poiſonous gum, and are properly inſtructed how to proceed while they are upon their dangerous expedition. Among other particulars, they are always told to attend to the direction of the winds; as they are to go towards the tree before the wind, ſo that the effluvia from the tree are always blown from them. They are told, likewiſe, to travel with the utmoſt diſpatch, as that is the only method of inſuring a ſafe return. They are afterwards ſent to the houſe of the old prieſt, to which place they are commonly attended by their friends and relations. Here they generally remain ſome days, in expectation of a favourable breeze. During that time the eccleſiaſtic prepares them for their future fate by prayers and admonitions.

When the hour of their departure arrives, the prieſt puts on them a long leather-cap, with two glaſſes before their eyes, which comes down as far as their breaſt; and alſo provides them with a pair of leather-gloves. They are then conducted by the prieſt, and their friends and relations, about two miles on their journey. Here the prieſt repeats his inſtructions, and tells them where they are to look for the tree. He ſhews them a hill, which they are told to aſcend, and that on the other ſide they will find a rivulet, which they are to follow, and which will conduct them directly to the Upas. They now take leave of each other; and, amidſt prayers for their ſucceſs, the delinquents haſten away.

The worthy old eccleſiaſtic has aſſured me, that during his reſidence there, for upwards of thirty years, he had diſmiſſed above ſeven hundred criminals in the manner which I have deſcribed; and that ſcarcely two out of twenty have returned. He ſhewed me a catalogue of all the unhappy ſufferers, with the date of their departure from his houſe annexed; and a liſt of the offences for which they had been condemned: to which was added, a liſt of thoſe who had returned in ſafety. I afterwards ſaw another liſt of theſe culprits, at the jail-keeper's at *Soura-Charta*, and found that they perfectly correſponded with each other, and with the different informations which I afterwards obtained.

I was preſent at ſome of theſe melancholy ceremonies, and deſired different delinquents to bring with them ſome pieces of the wood, or a ſmall branch, or ſome leaves of this wonderful tree. I have alſo given them ſilk cords, deſiring them to meaſure its thickneſs. I never could procure more than two dry leaves that were picked up by one of them on his return; and all I could learn from him, concerning the tree itſelf, was, that it ſtood on the border of a rivulet, as deſcribed by the old prieſt; that it was of a middling ſize; that five or ſix young trees of the ſame kind ſtood cloſe by it; but that no other ſhrub or plant could be ſeen near it; and that the ground was of a browniſh ſand, full of ſtones, almoſt impracticable for travelling, and covered with dead bodies. After many converſations with the old Malayan prieſt, I queſtioned him about the firſt diſcovery, and aſked his opinion of this dangerous tree; upon which he gave me the following anſwer:

"We are told in our new Alcoran, that, above an " hundred years ago, the country around the tree was " inhabited by a people ſtrongly addicted to the ſins of " Sodom and Gomorrha; when the great Prophet Ma- " homet determined not to ſuffer them to lead ſuch de- " teſtable lives any longer, he applied to God to puniſh " them: upon which God cauſed this tree to grow out " of the earth, which deſtroyed them all, and rendered " the country for ever uninhabitable."

Such was the Malayan opinion. I ſhall not attempt to comment; but muſt obſerve, that all the Malayans conſider this tree as an holy inſtrument of the great prophet to puniſh the ſins of mankind; and, therefore, to die of the poiſon of the Upas is generally conſidered among them as an honourable death. For that reaſon I alſo obſerved, that the delinquents, who were going to the tree, were generally dreſſed in their beſt apparel.

This however is certain, though it may appear incredible, that from fifteen to eighteen miles round this tree, not only no human creature can exiſt, but that, in that ſpace of ground, no living animal of any kind has ever been diſcovered. I have alſo been aſſured by ſeveral perſons of veracity, that there are no fiſh in the waters, nor has any rat, mouſe, or any other vermin, been ſeen there; and when any birds fly ſo near this tree that the effluvia reaches them, they fall a ſacrifice to the effects of the poiſon. This circumſtance has been aſcertained by different delinquents, who, in their return, have ſeen the birds drop down, and have picked them up *dead*, and brought them to the old eccleſiaſtic.

I will here mention an inſtance, which proves them a fact beyond all doubt, and which happened during my ſtay at Java.

In the year 1775, a rebellion broke out among the ſubjects of the Maſſay, a ſovereign prince, whoſe dignity is nearly equal to that of the Emperor. They refuſed to pay a duty impoſed upon them by their ſovereign, whom they openly oppoſed. The Maſſay ſent a body of a thouſand troops to diſperſe the rebels, and to drive them, with their families, out of his dominions. Thus four hundred families, conſiſting of about ſixteen hundred ſouls, were obliged to leave their native country. Neither the Emperor nor the Sultan would give them protection, not only becauſe they were rebels, but alſo through fear of diſpleaſing their neighbour, the Maſſay. In this diſtreſsful ſituation, they had no other reſource than to repair to the uncultivated parts round the Upas, and requeſted permiſſion of the Emperor to ſettle there. Their requeſt was granted, on condition of their fixing their abode not more than twelve or fourteen miles from the tree, in order not to deprive the inhabitants already ſettled there at a greater diſtance of their cultivated lands. With this they were obliged to comply; but the conſequence was, that in leſs than two months their number was reduced to about three hundred. The chiefs of thoſe who remained returned to the Maſſay, informed him of their loſſes, and intreated his pardon, which induced him to receive them again as ſubjects, thinking them ſufficiently puniſhed for their miſconduct. I have ſeen and converſed with ſeveral of thoſe who ſurvived ſoon after their return. They all had the appearance of perſons tainted with an infectious diſorder; they looked pale and weak, and from the account which they gave of the loſs of their comrades, of the ſymptoms and circumſtances which attended their diſſolution, ſuch as convulſions, and other ſigns of a violent death, I was fully convinced that they fell victims to the poiſon.

This violent effect of the poiſon at ſo great a diſtance from the tree, certainly appears ſurpriſing, and almoſt incredible; and eſpecially when we conſider that it is poſſible for delinquents who approach the tree to return alive. My wonder, however, in a great meaſure, ceaſed, after I had made the following obſervations:

I have ſaid before, that malefactors are inſtructed to go to the tree with the wind, and to return againſt the wind. When the wind continues to blow from the ſame quarter while the delinquent travels thirty, or ſix and thirty miles, if he be of a good conſtitution, he certainly ſurvives. But what proves the moſt deſtructive is, that there is no dependance on the wind in that part of the world for any length of time.—There are no regular land-winds; and the ſea-wind is not perceived there at all, the ſituation of the trees being at too great a diſtance, and ſurrounded by high mountains and uncultivated foreſts. Beſides, the wind there never blows a freſh regular gale. but is commonly merely a current of light, ſoft breezes, which paſs through the different openings of the adjoining mountains. It is alſo frequently difficult to determine from what part of the globe the wind really comes, as it is divided by various obſtructions in its paſſage, which eaſily change the direction of the wind, and often totally deſtroy its effects.

I, therefore, impute the diſtant effects of the poiſon, in a great meaſure, to the conſtant gentle winds in thoſe parts, which have not power enough to diſperſe the poiſonous particles. If high winds were more frequent and durable there, they would certainly weaken very much, and even deſtroy the obnoxious effluvia of the poiſon;

but without them, the air remains infected and pregnant with theſe poiſonous vapours.

I am the more convinced of this, as the worthy eccleſiaſtic aſſured me, that a dead calm is always attended with the greateſt danger, as there is a continual perſpiration iſſuing from the tree, which is ſeen to riſe and ſpread in the air, like the putrid ſteam of a marſhy cavern.

Experiments made with the Gum *of the* UPAS-TREE.

IN the year 1776, in the month of February, I was preſent at the execution of thirteen of the Emperor's concubines, at *Soura-Charta*, who were convicted of infidelity to the Emperor's bed. It was in the forenoon, about eleven o'clock, when the fair criminals were led into an open ſpace within the walls of the Emperor's palace. There the judge paſſed ſentence upon them, by which they were doomed to ſuffer death by a lancet poiſoned with Upas. After this the Alcoran was preſented to them, and they were, according to the law of their great prophet Mahomet, to acknowledge and to affirm by oath, that the charges brought againſt them, together with the ſentence and their puniſhment, were fair and equitable. This they did, by laying their right hand upon the Alcoran, their left hands upon their breaſt, and their eyes lifted towards heaven; the judge then held the Alcoran to their lips, and they kiſſed it.

Theſe ceremonies over, the executioner proceeded on his buſineſs in the following manner:—Thirteen poſts, each about five feet high, had been previouſly erected. To theſe the delinquents were faſtened, and their breaſts ſtripped naked. In this ſituation they remained a ſhort time in continual prayers, attended by ſeveral prieſts, until a ſignal was given by the judge to the executioner; on which the latter produced an inſtrument, much like the ſpring lancet uſed by farriers for bleeding horſes. With this inſtrument, it being poiſoned with the gum of the Upas, the unhappy wretches were lanced in the middle of their breaſts, and the operation was performed upon them all in leſs than two minutes.

My aſtoniſhment was raiſed to the higheſt degree, when I beheld the ſudden effects of that poiſon, for in about five minutes after they were lanced, they were taken with a *tremor*, attended with a *ſubſultus tendinum*, after which they died in the greateſt agonies, crying out to God and Mahomet for mercy. In ſixteen minutes by the watch, which I held in my hand, all the criminals were no more. Some hours after their death, I obſerved their bodies full of livid ſpots, much like thoſe of the *Petechiæ*, their faces ſwelled, their colour changed to a kind of blue, their eyes looked yellow, &c. &c.

About a fortnight after this, I had an apportunity of ſeeing ſuch another execution at Samarang. Seven Malayans were executed there with the ſame inſtrument, and in the ſame manner; and I found the operation of the poiſon, and the ſpots in their bodies exactly the ſame.

Theſe circumſtances made me deſirous to try an experiment with ſome animals, in order to be convinced of the real effects of this poiſon; and as I had then two young puppies, I thought them the fitteſt objects for my purpoſe. I accordingly procured with great difficulty ſome grains of Upas. I diſſolved half a grain of that gum in a ſmall quantity of arrack, and dipped a lancet into it. With this poiſoned inſtrument I made an inciſion in the lower muſcular part of the belly in one of the puppies. Three minutes after it received the wound the animal began to cry out moſt piteouſly, and ran as faſt as poſſible from one corner of the room to the other. So it continued during ſix minutes, when all its ſtrength being exhauſted, it fell upon the ground, was taken with convulſions, and died in the eleventh minute. I repeated this experiment with two other puppies, with a cat, and a fowl, and found the operation of the poiſon in all of them the ſame: none of theſe animals ſurvived above thirteen minutes.

I thought it neceſſary to try alſo the effect of the poiſon given inwardly, which I did in the following manner. I diſſolved a quarter of a grain of the gum in half an ounce of arrack, and made a dog of ſeven months old drink it. In ſeven minutes a retching enſued, and I obſerved, at the ſame time, that the animal was delirious, as it ran up and down the room, fell on the ground, and tumbled about; then it roſe again, cried out very loud, and in about half an hour after was ſeized with convulſions, and died. I opened the body, and found the ſtomach very much inflamed, as the inteſtines were in ſome parts, but not ſo much as the ſtomach. There was a ſmall quantity of coagulated blood in the ſtomach; but I could diſcover no orifice from which it could have iſſued; and therefore ſuppoſed it to have been ſqueezed out of the lungs, by the animal's ſtraining while it was vomiting.

From theſe experiments I have been convinced that the gum of the Upas is the moſt dangerous and moſt violent of all vegetable poiſons; and I am apt to believe that it greatly contributes to the unhealthineſs of that iſland. Nor is this the only evil attending it: hundreds of the natives of Java, as well as Europeans, are yearly deſtroyed and treacherouſly murdered by that poiſon, either internally or externally. Every man of quality or faſhion has his dagger or other arms poiſoned with it; and in times of war the Malayans poiſon the ſprings and other waters with it; by this treacherous practice the Dutch ſuffered greatly during the laſt war, as it occaſioned the loſs of half their army. For this reaſon, they have ever ſince kept fiſh in the ſprings of which they drink the water; and ſentinels are placed near them, who inſpect the waters every hour, to ſee whether the fiſh are alive. If they march with an army or body of troops into an enemy's country, they always carry live fiſh with them, which they throw into the water ſome hours before they venture to drink it; by which means they have been able to prevent their total deſtruction.

This account, I flatter myſelf, will ſatisfy the curioſity of my readers, and the few facts which I have related will be conſidered as a certain proof of the exiſtence of this pernicious tree, and its penetrating effects.

If it be aſked why we have not yet any more ſatisfactory accounts of this tree, I can only anſwer, that the object of moſt travellers to that part of the world conſiſts more in commercial purſuits than in the ſtudy of Natural Hiſtory and the advancement of Sciences. Beſides, Java is ſo univerſally reputed an unhealthy iſland, that rich travellers ſeldom make any long ſtay in it; and others want money, and generally are too ignorant of the lauguage to travel, in order to make enquiries. In future, thoſe who viſit this iſland will probably now be induced to make it an object of their reſearches, and will furniſh us with a fuller deſcription of this tree.

I will therefore only add, that there exiſts alſo a ſort of Cajoe-Upas on the coaſt of Macaſſar, the poiſon of which operates nearly in the ſame manner, but is not half ſo violent or malignant as that of Java, and of which I ſhall likewiſe give a more circumſtantial account in a deſcription of that iſland.——*London Magazine.*

BRITISH 19 JY 92 MUSEUM

CATALOGUE

OF THE

POETIC EXHIBITION.

CANTO I.

GROUP of inſects 2
Tender huſband 3
Self admirer 3
Rival lovers 3
Coquet 4
Platonic wife 5
Monſter-huſband 9
Rural happineſs 9
Clandeſtine marriage 10
Sympathetic lovers 10
Ninon d'Enclos 12
Harlots 14
Giants 16
Mr. Wright's paintings 17
Thaleſtris 18
Autumnal ſcene 18
Dervise proceſſion 20
Lady in full dreſs 20
Lady on a precipice 23
Palace in the ſea 25
Vegetable lamb 26
Whale 26
Senſibility 27
Mountain-ſcene by night 30
Lady drinking water 31
Lady and cauldron 31
Medea and Æſon 32
Forlorn Nymph 33
Galatea on the ſea 36
Lady frozen to a ſtatue 36

CANTO II.

Air-balloon of Montgolfier 49
Arts of weaving and ſpinning 51
Arkwright's cotton mills 52
Invention of letters, figures and crotchets 53
Mrs. Delany's paper-garden 56
Mechaniſm of a watch, and deſign for its caſe 56
Time, hours, moments 57
Transformation of Nebuchadnezzar 59
St. Anthony preaching to fiſh 60
Sorcereſs 61
Miſs Crew's drawing 62
Song to May 63
Froſt ſcene 64
Diſcovery of the bark 65
Moſes ſtriking the rock 67
Dropſy 67
Mr. Howard and priſons 69

CANTO III.

Witch and imps in a church 76
Inſpired Prieſteſs 78
Fuſeli's night-mare 79
Cave of Thor and ſubterranean Naïds 81
Medea and her children 84
Palmira weeping 88

Group of wild creatures drinking 88
Poiſon tree of Java 89
Time and hours 90
Lady ſhot in battle 92
Wounded deer 92
Harlots 94
Laocoon and his ſons 95
Drunkards and diſeaſes 96
Prometheus and the vulture 97
Lady burying her children in the plague 97
Moſes concealed on the Nile 101
Slavery of the Africans 102
Weeping muſe 102

CANTO IV.

Maid of Night 118
Fairies 119
Electric lady 119
Shadrec, Meſhec, and Abednego, in the fiery furnace 122
Shepherdeſſes 122
Song to Echo 123
Kingdom of China 124
Lady and diſtaff 124
Cupid ſpinning 125
Lady walking in ſnow 125
Children at play 126
Venus and Loves 127
Matlock Bath 128
Angel bathing 130
Mermaid and Nereids 131
Lady in ſalt 131
Lot's wife 133
Lady in regimentals 134
Dejanira in a lion's ſkin 135
Offspring from the marriage of the Roſe and Nightingale 137
Parched deſarts in Africa 137
Turkiſh lady in an undreſs 139
Ice-ſcene in Lapland 139
Lock-lomond by moon-light 141
Hero and Leander 141
Gnome-huſband and Palace under ground 142
Lady incloſed in a fig 143
Sylph-huſband 144
Marine cave 144
Proteus-lover 145
Lady on a dolphin 146
Lady bridling a Pard 146
Lady ſaluted by a Swan 146
Hymeneal proceſſion 147
Night 147

BRITISH 19 JY 92 MUSEUM

CONTENTS OF THE NOTES.

SEEDS of Canna uſed for prayer-beads 3
Stems and leaves of Callitriche ſo matted together, as they float on the water, as to bear a perſon walking on them 3
The female in Collinſonia approaches firſt to one of the males, and then to the other 3
Females in Nigella and Epilobium bend towards the males for ſome days, and then leave them 4
The ſtigma or head of the female in Spartium (common broom) is produced amongſt the higheſt ſet of males; but when the keal-leaf opens, the piſtil ſuddenly twiſts round like a French-horn, and places the ſtigma amidſt the lower ſet of males 4
The two lower males in Ballota become mature before the two higher; and, when their duſt is ſhed, turn outwards from the female 5
The plants of the claſs Two Powers with naked ſeeds are all aromatic 5
Of theſe Marum and Nepeta are delightful to cats 5
The filaments in Meadia, Borago, Cyclamen, Solanum, &c. ſhewn *by reaſoning* to be the moſt unchangeable parts of thoſe flowers 5
Rudiments of two hinder wings are ſeen in the claſs Diptera, or two-winged inſects 6
Teats of male animals 6
Filaments without anthers in Curcuma, Linum, &c. and ſtyles without ſtigmas in many places, ſhew the advance of the works of nature towards greater perfection 5
Double flowers, or vegetable monſters, how produced 7, 9
The calyx and lower ſeries of petals not changed in double flowers 7
Diſperſion of the duſt in nettles and other plants 8
Cedar and Cypreſs unperiſhable 8
Anthoxanthum gives the fragrant ſcent to hay 9
Viviparous plants: the Aphis is viviparous in ſummer, and oviparous in autumn 9
Irritability of the ſtamen of the plants of the claſs Syngeneſia, or Confederate males 10
Some of the males by Lychnis, and other flowers arrive ſooner at their maturity 11, 11
Males approach the female in Glorioſa, Fritillaria, and Kalmia 12
Contrivances to deſtroy inſects in Silene, Dionæa muſcipula, Arum muſcivorum, Dypſacus, &c. 13

Some bell-flowers cloſe at night; others hang the mouths downwards; others nod and turn from the wind; ſtamens bound down to the piſtil in Amaryllis formoſiſſima; piſtil is crooked in Hemerocallis flava, yellow day-lily 14
Thorns and prickles deſigned for the defence of the plants; tall Hollies have no prickles above the reach of cattle 16
Bird-lime from the bark of Hollies like elaſtic gum 16
Adanſonia the largeſt tree known, its dimenſions 17
Bulbous roots contain the embryon flower, ſeen by diſſecting a tulip-root 18
Flowers of Colchicum and Hamamelis appear in autumn, and ripen their ſeed in the ſpring following 19
Sunflower turns to the ſun by nutation, not by gyration 20
Diſperſion of ſeeds 20
Droſera catches flies 21
Of the nectary, its ſtructure to preſerve the honey from inſects 22
Curious proboſcis of the Sphinx Convolvuli 22
Final cauſe of the reſemblance of ſome flowers to inſects, as the Bee-orchis 22
In ſome plants of the claſs Tetradynamia, or Four Powers, the two ſhorter ſtamens, when at maturity, riſe as high as the others 23
Ice in the caves on Teneriff, which were formerly hollowed by volcanic fires 23
Some paraſites do not injure trees, as Tillandſia and Epidendrum 23
Moſſes growing on trees injure them 24
Marriages of plants neceſſary to be celebrated in the air 24
Inſects with legs on their backs 24
Scarcity of grain in wet ſeaſons 24
Tartarian lamb; uſe of down on vegetables; air, glaſs, wax, and fat, are bad conductors of heat; ſnow does not moiſten the living animals buried in it, illuſtrated by burning camphor in ſnow 25
Of the collapſe of the ſenſitive plant 27
Birds of paſſage 28
The acquired habits of plants 28
Irritability of plants increaſed by previous expoſure to cold 29
Lichen produces the firſt vegetation on rocks 30
Plants holding water 31
Madder colours the bones of young animals 31
Colours of animals ſerve to conceal them 32
Warm bathing retards old age 32
Male flowers of Valiſneria detach themſelves from the plant, and float to the female ones 33
Air in the cells of plants, its various uſes 34
How Mr. Day probably loſt his life in his diving-ſhip 35
Air bladers of fiſh 35
Star-gelly is avoided by Herons 36
Intoxicating muſhrooms 36
Muſhrooms grow without light, and approach to animal nature 37
Seeds of Tillandſia fly on long threads, like ſpiders on the goſſamer 49
Account of cotton mills 52
Invention of letters, figures, crotchets 53
Mrs. Delany's and Mrs. North's paper-gardens 56
The horologe of Flora 56
The white petals of Helleborus niger becomes firſt red, and then change into a green calyx 58
Berries of Meniſpermum intoxicate fiſh 60
Effects of opium 61
Frontiſpiece by Miſs Crew 62
Petals of Ciſtus and Oenanthe continue but a few hours 63
Method of collecting the gum from Ciſtus by leathern thongs 63

Diſcovery of the Bark 65
Foxglove how uſed in Dropſies 68
Biſhop of Marſeilles, and Lord Mayor of London 68
Superſtitious uſes of plants, the divining rod, animal magnetiſm 76
Intoxication of the Pythian Prieſteſs, poiſon from Laurel-leaves, and from cherry-kernels 78
Sleep conſiſts in the abolition of voluntary power; nightmare explained 80
Indian fig emits ſlender cords from its ſummit 81
Cave of Thor in Derbyſhire, and ſubterraneous rivers explained 81
The capſule of the Geranium makes a hygrometer; Barley creeps out of a barn 83
Mr. Edgeworth's creeping hygrometer 84
Flower of Fraxinella flaſhes on the approach of a candle 85
Eſſential oils narcotic, poiſonous, deleterious to inſects 86
Dew-drops from Mancinella bliſter the ſkin 86
Uſes of poiſonous juices in the vegetable economy 87
The fragrance of plants a part of their defence 87
The ſting and poiſon of a nettle 87
Vapour from Lobelia ſuffocative; unwholeſomeneſs of perfumed hair-powder 87
Ruins of Palmira 88
The poiſon-tree of Java 89, 149
Tulip roots die annually 91
Hyacinth and Ranunculus roots 91
Vegetable conteſt for air and light 94
Some voluble ſtems turn E. S. W. and others W. S. E. 94
Tops of white Bryony as grateful as aſparagus 95
Fermentation converts ſugar into ſpirit, food into poiſon 96
Fable of Prometheus applied to dram-drinkers 97
Cyclamen buries its ſeeds and trifolium ſubterraneum 97
Pits dug to receive the dead in the plague 99
Lakes of America conſiſt of freſh water 99
The ſeeds of Caſſia and ſome others are carried from America, and thrown on the coaſts of Norway and Scotland 99
Of the gulph ſtream 100
Wonderful change predicted in the gulph of Mexico 101
In the flowers of Cactus grandiflorus and Ciſtus ſome of the ſtamens are perpetually bent to the piſtil 118
Nyctanthes and others are only fragant in the night; Cucurbita lagenaria cloſes when the ſun ſhines on it 118
Tropæolum, naſturtion, emits ſparks in the twi-light 119
Nectary on its calyx 120
Phoſphoreſcent lights in the evening 120
Hot embers eaten by bull-frogs 121
Long filaments of graſſes, the cauſe of bad ſeed-wheat 122
Chineſe hemp grew in England above 14 feet in five months 124
Roots of ſnow-drop and hyacinth inſipid like orchis 126
Orchis will ripen its ſeeds if the new bulb be cut off 126
Proliferous flowers 126
The wax on the candle-berry myrtle ſaid to be made by inſects 127
The warm ſprings of Matlock produced by the condenſation of ſteam raiſed from great depths by ſubterranean fires 128
Air ſeparated from water by the attraction of points to water being leſs than that of that practicles of water to each other 129
Minute diviſion of ſub-aquatic leaves 130
Water-creſs and other aquatic plants inhabit all climates 130
Butomus eſculent; Lotus of Egypt; Nymphæa 131
Ocymum covered with ſalt every night 132

Salt a remote cauſe of ſcrophula, and immediate cauſe of ſea-ſcurvy 132
Coloured ſpatha of Arum, and blotched leaves, if they ſerve the purpoſe of a coloured petal 135
Tulip-roots with a red cuticle produce red flowers 135
Of vegetable mules the internal parts, as thoſe of fructification, reſemble the female parent; and the external parts, the male one 136
The ſame occurs in animal mules, as the common mule and the hinnus, and in ſheep 136
The wind called Harmattan from volcanic eruptions; ſome epidemic coughs or influenza have the ſame origin 137
Fiſh killed in the ſea by dry ſummers in Aſia 138
Hedyſarum gyrans perpetually moves its leaves like the reſpiration of animals 139
Plants poſſeſs a voluntary power of motion 139
Loud cracks from ice-mountains explained 140
Muſchus corallinus vegetates below the ſnow, where the heat is always about 40. 140
Quick growth of vegetables in northern latitudes after the ſolution of the ſnows explained 140
The Rail ſleeps in the ſnow 140
Conferva ægagropila rolls about the bottom of lakes 141
Lycoperdon tuber, truffle, requires no light 142
Account of caprification 143
Figs wounded with a ſtraw, and pears and plums wounded by inſects ripen ſooner, and become ſweeter 143
Female figs cloſed on all ſides, ſuppoſed to be monſters 143
Baſaltic columns produced by volcanoes ſhewn by their form 144
Byſſus floats on the ſea in the day, and ſinks in the night 145
Conferva polymorpha twice changes its colour and its form 145
Some ſeed veſſels and ſeeds reſemble inſects 145
Individuality of flowers not deſtroyed by the number of males or females which they contain 146
Trees are ſwarms of buds, which are individuals 146

BRITISH
19 JY 92
MUSEUM

INDEX

OF THE

NAMES OF THE PLANTS.

ADONIS - 146
Ægragrópila - 141
Alcea - - 7
Amaryllis - - 14
Anemóne - - 28
Anthoxánthum - 9
Arum - - 134
Avéna - - 122

Bárometz - - 25
Béllis - - 126
Byſſus - - 145

Cáctus - - 118
Caléndula - - 56
Callítriche - - 3
Cánna - - 3
Cánnabis - - 124
Cápri-fícus - 143
Carlína - - 48
Caryophyllus - 136
Cáſſia - - 99
Céreus - - 118
Chondrilla - 10
Chunda - - 139
Cinchóna - - 65
Circæa - - 76
Ciſtus - - 63
Cócculus - - 60
Cólchicum - - 19
Collinſónia - - 3
Conférva - 141. 145
Cupréſſus - - 8
Curcúma - - 5
Cuſcúta - - 94
Cyclamen - - 97
Cypérus - - 53

Diánthus - - 136
Dictámnus - 85
Digitális - - 68
Dodecátheon - 5
Drába - - 23
Dróſera - - 21
Dypſacus - - 31

Ficus - - 81
Fúcus - - 129
Fraxinélla - - 85

Galánthus - - 125
Geníſta - - 4
Glorióſo - - 11
Goſſypium - - 52

Hedyſarúm - 139
Heliánthus - 20
Hellébor us - 58
Hippómane - 86

Ilex - - 16
Impátiens - - 83
Iris - - 7

Kleinhóvia - 17

Lápſana - - 56
Láuro-céraſus - 78
Líchen - - 30
Línum - - 51
Lobélia - - 87
Lonicéra - . 22
Lychnis - - 11
Lycopérdon - 142

Mancinélla - 86
Méadia - - 5
Melíſſa - - 4
Meniſpérmum - 60
Mimóſa - - 27
Múſchus - - 140

Nymphæa - - 56

Ocymum - - 132
Orchis - - 91
Oſmúnda - - 10
Oſyris - - 8

Papáver - - 61
Papyrus - - 53
Plantágo - - 9
Polymórpha - - 145
Polypodium - 25
Prúnus - - 78

Rúbia - - 31

Siléne - - 13

Trápa - - 130
Tremélla - - 36
Tropæolum - 119
Truffélia - - 142
Tulipa - - 18

Ulva - - 34
Upas - - 89
Utíca - - 87

Valliſnéria - - 33
Viſcum - - 23
Vítis - - 96

Zoſtéra - - 24

BRITISH MUSEUM 19 JY 92

DIRECTIONS TO THE BINDER.

The two prints of flowers in ſmall compartments both facing the laſt page of the Preface.

FINIS.